

A romantic couple embracing outdoors at night. The man, on the left, is wearing a dark beanie and a grey coat, and is kissing the woman on the cheek. The woman, on the right, has long dark hair and is wearing a tan jacket, smiling warmly. The background is softly blurred, showing trees and warm lights, suggesting a park or city street at dusk.

KWAKHANYA

his one true love.

PROLOGUE

i can't believe I'm back in this place, south africa . a lot has changed over the past 14 years , i left when i was only 18 years old but before i left, i did something really bad, well not that bad but i live in guilt because i keep on imagining things i could've done different but what can i say? what is done is done i can't change my past but i sure could change my future which is why I'm back where i grew up.

16 years ago i fell inlove with a person i once thought he was my soul mate, my parents never liked the boy for me but i was head over heels inlove with him , i continued dating him regardless of what my parents said about him , 2 years later i fell pregnant with a baby girl . my parents were quite disappointed in me but soon they accepted that i was pregnant and nothing would change . 9 months later i gave birth to a beautiful baby girl ,

she was soo tiny and cute. i felt like i wasn't ready to be a parent just yet, i told my parents that i wanted to study abroad and they agreed. i told my "then" boyfriend that I would be studying in UK but i would be in contact with him and that i would come during the holidays , it was hard for the both of us especially with a baby on the picture. his mother offered to care for the baby since my parents were tourists there was no way they could've taken the baby. and so i did move to the UK when i got there i cut ties with my boyfriend, friends everyone in general except my parents. i told them i wanted nothing to do with the baby and my boyfriend , since they didn't like him they were very much happy with my decision and supported me all the way. even though my family weren't part of the baby's life atleast we sent them money every month. that's something ne?

sam : madam we are landing in a few so buckle up

i was in a private jet, life of a celebrity i tell you. I'm a fashion designer, and a influencer i also own a couple of fashion boutiques .

me : alright

kylie : friend , how do you feel about seeing your childhood friends?

me : i don't know sis, i hope they will be happy to see me. especially my ex

kylie : you honestly can't think he'll forgive you Queen , you left him and your baby for christ sake. what if he moved on? then what?

me : kylie stop stressing me out, i have hope that we will be fine.

kylie : I'll keep my mouth shut.

she rolled her eyes and continued drinking her glass of champagne. kylie is just dramatic.

I'm Kwakhanya Lamar but known as Queen and this is my story.

CHAPTER 1

.

.

.

KWAKHANYA

We finally landed at the Port Elizabeth Airport , my mom had hired a car for kylie and i. I met kylie 4 years ago she's a close friend of mine, we met

when she first launched her skin care products and we have clicked ever since. Kylie is married and has 3 kids, she is 4 years older than me, which means she's 36 but you would swear she's my age. such an energetic person.

kylie : I'm so ready to tour around

me : me too hey but don't forget we came here for business ne.

kylie :i know but that does n't mean we aren't allowed to freak

(freaking means to drink alcohol and have fun)

me : let's first get done with business then we'll have fun after

kylie : okay, so where's home

me : mom says she lives in Loraine so we going to. spend the night there, then tomorrow we going to book a hotel

kylie : okay sis .

we finally arrived in Loraine using the cars Gps of course , my mom and dad welcomed us with a warm hug

mom : kylie how's South Africa so far?

kylie : i haven't seen anything just yet but I'm sure it's good.

she said as we walked in , we went to sit at the

lounge.

dad : how was the flight?

me :uhm , as usual boring.

we all laughed

mom : you find everything boring wena

me : except fashion mama

mom : that's right!

kylie : Mrs L , I'm hungry

mom :I'll fix us something to eat

dad : no it's fine I'll just make a quick meal, you must be tired from all the working

mom : you guessed right, thank you mnyeni wam
- my husband

me : I'm not hungry so I'll just go to bed, kylie, mom, dad goodnight

them : goodnight

mom : what are your plans for tomorrow

me : i have a meeting with the hotel manager of the Sun tomorrow at 12 o clock ,after that I'll be free

mom :okay ke , goodnight

i took a warm bath, after i got ready for bed.

.

LOYISO

i just got home from work , my wife was working late. i was kak tired but i had to check on my kids regardless.

me : molweni

-hello

sbatha : dad!

sbatha is my youngest son, i have 4 kids 2 girls and 2 boys.

me : how was school , Lelona

Lelo : uhm school was okay dad, can i fix you something to eat i cooked samp and beans since it's cold

Lelo is my first born, she's 14 turning 15 this year. Her mom taught her how to cook from the age of 10.

me :okay baby, where are the others?

Lelo : the doing their homework

me : okay, I'll change then join you soon, call Aviwe and Uya to join us for supper

sbatha : I'll call them

he ran off

me : sbatha no running in the house!

he didn't listen to me, he just ran off. i went to my room and changed to my casual clothes after that i went to have supper with my kids asking them all about their day went. When we were done Uya and I washed the dishes while the others watched TV. my wife Lusanda arrived at 8: 30, i warmed her food and gave it to her

Lulu : thanks baby

i kissed her cheek

me : okay, how was your day?

Lulu : difficult patients yes es, as usual

me : you'll be fine

i held her hand and kissed it

*Lelona screamed!!! *

Lulu : what is it?

Lelo : my role model is in South Africa launching her new boutique here in Gqeberha. God am i dreaming????

me : who's that?

Lelo : Dad is that woman from UK , Queen?? she's a famous fashion designer

Lulu :i heard about her, okay so do you want to go see her?

Lelo : i need a ticket first mama

me : Lusanda Lelo is young to be attending events

Lulu : just give the child a break Loyiso, she's a teenager and can take good care of herself andithi Lelona?

Lelo : yes mama, dad can i please go?

me :okay I'll allow it but you will be going with your brother . Uya

Lelo : dad that's not necessary , mama?

Lulu : Uya will protect you

Lelo : fine i don't have a choice, thank you. God i can't wait let me tell my friends!!!!

i just laughed as she went out.

Me : you spoiling her Mamas

Lulu : first daughters get everything.

i just smiled and watched what was playing on the TV

The next morning i woke up bright and early , i helped my kids get ready for school , when we were all done i took them to school. Uya and Lelo attend at Linkside High while sbatha and aviwe attend at Sydenham

primary .

After dropping my kids to school i went to work , my PA Senzo told me that i had no meetings for the day, that was quite a relief coz i wasn't feeling good that day, i was feeling under the weather.

senzo : mandy has been looking for you sir

me : why? Mandy likes talking yhu ha a

Mandy is our hotel Manager , i am the COO and also a majority share holder of the hotel.

senzo : ah, there she is...

i rolled my eyes

me : ah Mandisa what can i do for you?

Mandy : sir, the other share holders are going to be here in 2 hours and they requested for you too to be in the meeting

me : since when am i part of meeting? hay mandy hay it can pass me. tell them I'm not here

mandy : sir this project will be a huge deal for the hotel, it's going to make millions! attract tourists from all over the world and -

me : fine I'll be there... at what time?

Mandy : 12 o'clock sharp, 6th floor

she said and walked out. i cussed under my breath.
i was annoyed.

it was 12 o'clock and all of the members of the
board were there.

me : it's five minutes past 12 noa

Mandy : yes sir maybe they are running a bit late

me : mxm....

john : you're always annoyed Loyiso

i chuckled

me. : it's the way i am

we all laughed, wow a little laugh for all of us is what we actually needed because we relaxed after the laugh . it was now 12 : 30

mandy : i think we should just go, maybe they aren't coming

me : i knew it, I'm leaving

i stood up and walked out with the other board member following me.

i am Loyiso Sonjani and this is my story

.

.

please share, like, comment and mention your friends

[04/03, 05:52] Mangulube : CHAPTER 2

.

.

.

KWAKHANYA

i felt someone shaking me , i slowly opened my eyes it was kylie.

kylie : it's 11:55 , we have a meeting in 5 minutes why didn't your mom and dad wake us up?

me : fuck i don't know (yawns)

i scratched my hair with frustration and exhaled before i got out of bed, kylie was already on a bath. i decided to take a quick shower because we had no time.

it was 12 :20 already Kylie was busy with her make up so was i

me : we aren't gonna make it, let's just forget it. we'll lie and say we had an emergency

kylie : no Q , hurry and let's go. this deal will be our big break here in SA so we need this partnership

me : fine , I'm already done I'll wait in the Car for you

kylie: no need I'm done too, we'll just clean when we get back.

i drove us to the Boardwalk Sun hotel but before we drove there we stopped at Steers for a burger and a shake. we arrived there at exactly 13 : 40 we were so late.

me : hi miss...?

receptionist : Khanyo

me : yha khanyo , is mrs Mandy here?

Khanyo : are you here for the meeting that was supposed to be held at 12?

me : yeah

khanyo : well they are gone already, but they said i should tell you when you come by that you should come tomorrow 8am sharp

me : okay miss thanks

i rolled my eyes ...

me : i can't believe we missed the meeting what impression will the hotel manager have of us? argh

i said as kylie and i walked out

kylie : surely they will understand

me : let's go shopping murn , i still have that meet and greet event on Saturday so u need clothes for

that day

kylie : theme?

me : casual

kylie : well , let's go shopping BABBY!!!

LELONA

it was break time and my class mates and i were sitting in class having lunch and speaking about that meet and greet event that would be held on Saturday

me : guys i can't wait to see Queen gosh she's so beautiful, i even lied to my mom and said i needed ticked money just because i wanna buy something

there. so far i have R300 , i saved bruh

phiwe : why do you love her so much??

me : because she's beautiful , i believe we have the same type of nose, our eyes and the shape of our lips are the same. difference? is that I'm fat and she's slender

sima : don't lie Lelo, you look nothing like Queen

me : fuck you ava?. take a look at this picture??

i had thousands of pictures of queen that's how much i loved her

sima : oh , y'all don't look the same y'all just have similarities

me : oksalayo safana!!

- we look the same

phiwe : I'm in for Saturday who else is in?

the others : US

sima : I'll also be going but i ain't buying anything ,
it's expensive there

me : it really is, that is why I'll be buying a top only
there

They all laughed ...

KWAKHANYA

we were at The Fix stores i need a new set of heels,
well Kylie too.

Kylie :I'll look over there

i nodded, i went to the other aisle and checked on
the block heels i wasn't even sure if i wanted to
wear block heels or stilletos that day. i saw a
beautiful woman trying on some shoes but she
wasn't sure if they were good.

me : They look good on you, consider buying them

she looked at me and smiled

girl : really?

me : absolutely , look I'm a fashion designer and i see a good thing when i see it

girl : I'm Lusanda by the way but you can call me Lulu

me : what a nice name, I'm Queen, well I'm known by that name but my name is Kwak-kwakhanya

Lulu : i think i know.....

ah aren't you the fashion designer from overseas . my daughter Lelo loves you she was talking about you yesterday. i can't believe you have a Xhosa name considering your accent

i laughed

me : owww I'm flattered , i would love to see the little girl on my meet and greet this Saturday , and

about my accent i spent 14 years in America so that's why i can't speak my home language well but i was hoping since i came back to my mother country i could learn it again. i only remember a few words thou

Lulu : I'll tell her i met you she'll be excited.
i can teach you , well that's if you don't mind

me : no no i don't honey , look just dm me on Instagram and I'll give you my number. I'm Queen_K

Lulu : okay sisi , it was nice meeting you and thank you for the compliment

me : oh it's nothing, i just love lifting other people's self confidence.

Lulu : that's a good thing , well i have to go now I'm

hoping to see you again

me : yes sure , maybe grab some lunch

Lulu : yeah, bye sisi

me : bye honey.

she left what a beautiful woman , she's just effortlessly beautiful her light skin is just top tier. i like her .

i carried on looking for a shoe till i saw a pretty cute stilleto i bought it , kylie bought a few clothes but not shoes God only knows why!

After all the shopping we went home, when we got home my mom and dad were home

mom : good afternoon

me : mom i don't wanna talk to you, I'm up set
shame

mom : why?

kylie : mrs L you didn't wake us up

mom : i did but y'all didn't want to wake so i let you
be

me. : that's sooo us Kylie

Kylie and I laughed

Kylie : sorry Mrs L we'll set our alarm for tomorrow
so that you don't have to wake us up

mom : nawzinceda

dad : how about we go to the shisa nyama? kylie
you did say you would like to experience the
township vibes so we're going to New Brighton

me : is New Brighton still dangerous

dad : not to us, let's go

me : lemme change first

i was never going to the township wearing heels so i
changed to my shorts and Sandles.

LOYISO

Lulu : what a nice lady i met this afternoon

me : you liking people? that's a first

see, my wife and i get annoyed quickly as a result we don't have many friends.

Lulu : i know right but yeah. it is Queen Lelo ' s role model

me : you're friends with celebrities now

we both laughed

Lulu : argh no baby murn tshi, anyways she invited us to her meet and greet on Saturday and guess what?

me : uhuh?

Lulu : we will be on VIP

me : oh wow baby. so you'll be taking Lelo ne?

Lulu : yes

me : i can't come coz I'm going to play rugby with my friends

Lulu : if you get hurt again don't come back crying to me, i told you countless times to not play rugby

me : lucky for me I've got a wife who's a doctor and she's gonna doctor me in all the right places

i said holding her figure and she giggled

Lulu : stop Loyiso , the kids can walk in any minute now

me : they won't, khaze ndiyfake kay 1

- let me put it in once

Lulu : ha a baby no murn

i moved closer to her and kissed her, i slid my hand under her panties and...

sbatha : mommy I'm hungry

Lulu removed my hand before sbatha noticed, i whispered in her ear

me :I'll be waiting for you in our paradise

that's what we call our bedroom, she just giggled and made sbatha something to eat .

The next day i did the usual , help my kids get ready for school and take them to school.

it was 8am sharp and we were in the boardroom , we were waiting for the ladies who were gonna present their proposal to us and shame they did arrive.

white : I'm sorry we're late, traffic

me : it's okay start already...

the other lady took off her fur coat , shades and fixed her weave. she turned to us , our eyes locked

NO IT CAN'T BE!!! I MUST BE DREAMING

[04/03, 05:52] Mangulube : CHAPTER 3

.

.

.

LOYISO

God it was her, my first love, my high school lover.
Kwakhanya!

me : i need to go

khanya : please don't leave on my account , I'll leave
stay

mandy : woah what's going on here??

me : mandy i need to go -

john : Mr sonjani please take a seat, the meeting won't take long

i clicked my tongue and sat down, i couldn't stand looking at her but i had no choice but to look at her , she was still beautiful no lies but what she did to me and her child? is unforgivable!

me : you can proceed miss

she looked nervous

white lady : take a seat Queen I'll take over

she sat down

white lady : i would like to thank everyone who came to this presentation of ours, I'm Kylie the Founder of Queen skin care products and this right here is my partner, she's the founder of Queen 's Botique that is situated in America...

so she's Queen? she's my daughters role model? No it can't be! she's the one that met up with my wife? she's the one their meeting up with Saturday? oh God no this is a mess. Lulu will see her and see that she looks like Lelona.. what the fuck am i gonna do?

i zoned out of thoughts when i heard everyone clapping their hands, i guess the presentation was a success.

john : it would be such an honor for the hotel to

work with you

khanya : to a great partnership

we all just smiled. we all shook hands except for kwakhanya and i, i wanted nothing to do with her. all the board members left , so left as well. on my way to the office i felt a soft cold hand touching me, i turned it was khanya.

me :ufuna ntoni kwakhanya?

- what do you want?

khanya : i can't believe it's you, Loyiso can we please talk

me : listen i want nothing to do with you okay? stay away from me and I'll stay away from you.

khanya : Loyiso don't be like that

me : for fucks sake! leave me the hell alone! jeez

i pulled my hand from her and left her standing

khanya : i want my daughter!

i turned to look at her slowly

me : what?

i said walking slowly to her, she was shaking i don't know if she was feeling cold or it was because she was nervous

khanya :i want to see my daughter Loyiso

me : what daughter? you don't have a daughter

khanya : Loyiso -

me : please leave you're causing a scene, you don't have a daughter and that's it!

i went to my office , when i got there i just covered my face with my hands. i knew the drama that was going to follow , my wife was crazy so was kwakhanya! it was gonna be tiring as hell.

mands walked in my office with a questioning face

me : what do you wanna know mandisa

mandy : what happened in the board room. do you
and miss Lamar know each other

me : mandisa -

mandy : and don't you dare lie to me

me. : okay fine!

i stood up, walked to my small refrigerator and
poured myself a glass of water and sat on the sofa

me : she was my first love.

Mandy : woaaah ,

me : there's more...

mandy : and?

me : she's Lelona ' s mother

she covered her mouth with shock!

mandy : i thought Lelo' s mom is Lusanda

me : hehake Mandisa. do they look alike?. can't you see Lusanda is Light skinned... never mind but it's the truth

mandy : i don't know what to. say? are you gonna tell Lusanda

me : hell no! they won't ever know I'll just tell kwakhanya to leave us alone.

mandy : i don't think she will, especially with a child in the picture

me : what child? she doesn't have a child !. she left Lelona when she was not even a month old, now tell me is she a mother?

mandy : she's still the mother Loyis o

me. : you know what? get out mandisa , i need time to think!

mandy : okay , good luck

me : yeah sure.

i also got up, packed all of my things i needed to be

at home so that i could think the way foward.

me : senzo , email me all my messages I'm going home

senzo : okay boss, have a nice day

me : thank you.

i walked to the parking lot and drove off to the house. when i got home, my brother was there chilling with my house.

lulu : hey baby, you're back early. bad day?

me : yeah , aww brother

we fist bumped. my wife got up and went to the

kitchen , i know she was gonna make me something to eat.

meli : you look drained

me : kwakhanya is back and she wants her child!
what's worse is that my wife and her met , but they don't know each other. i don't know if i make sense?

meli : this is big! where was she all this time?

me : America i think , because that's where she started her own company

meli : her parents have money to waste shame , sending their child to America?. yhu!

back to Lelona ' s situation? what are you going to do?

me : i don't know melikhaya, I'm stressed out

meli : my brother , one advice. tell Lusanda about kwakhanya now because if she finds out from someone else she's gonna go crazy. you know how she is

me : i don't have the guts, i mean -

lulu : don't have the guts for what?

me :uhm nothing baby. how about we take the kids to New Brighton to their grandparents house this weekend

lulu : no , I'm going to that show remember??

me : baby , i miss my mother

lulu : take the boys with you , Lelo and i are going to the show

me : babe

lulu : no

I cussed under my breath , looked at my brother and he chuckled. DAMMIT KWAKHANYA!!!!

KWAKHANYA

kylie : what's up with the tall dude?

i knew she was referring to Loyiso

me : not now kylie okay? not now!

kylie : don't you dare shout at me

me :I'm sorry , he is the father of my child

kylie : he's cute by the way

me : he really is , but kylie! i just couldn't miss the ring on his finger! fuck!

kylie : uhm girl, did you think he was gonna wait for you?

me : no Kylie , but i thought he would at least be happy to see me but he wasn't!Kylie you should've seen the disgust in his eyes when he saw me , the

way he spoke to me! Loyiso never raised his voice to me! he used to treat me like a egg!

kylie : you're no longer his egg , his wife is his egg

me :hahaha , we'll see i ain't backing down on this, Loyiso will talk to me. i just need time to think of a way to win him back

kylie : Q how are you going to win a married man?

me : i don't know okay, but i want him back

kylie : let's drop this Loyiso topic and prepare for tomorrow's show

me : argh I'm really not in the mood to fake smiles

kylie : we have no choice! lemme call our makeup artist

me : okay...

i went to my room and just rested on my bed staring at the ceiling , what did LOYISO mean when he said i had no child? what if she passed on? God i wouldn't forgive myself.

my phone rang... unknown number

me : it's Q

" it's me"

deep sexy voice? Loyiso. alright

me : Loyiso

Loyiso : postpone your show this Saturday

me : why? i won't do that.

Loyiso : Because i say so

i laughed a little

me : show aside , are you married?

Loyiso : yes i am miss. you thought i was gonna wait for you?

me : did i say wait for me?

Loyiso : what do you want?

me. : you called me

Loyiso : mxm I'm dropping the call

me. : you should've just dropped the call dude

Loyiso : just stay away from me!

he hung up! i saved his number and greeted him on whatsapp.

he blue ticked me . WOW

It was finally Saturday , the meet and greet show was about to start, my makeup artist was doing the final touch ups on my face, i looked very beautiful. so was kylie as usual.

kylie : didn't know it was gonna be this full

me : they love us, mostly teenagers

kylie : i figured.

i texted my friend i met the other day and told her she should use the back door so that her daughter can clearly see her role model. which was me of course! And they came

Lulu : hey sisi

me : friend.

we shared a hug

Lulu : this is my first daughter, Lelona but they call

her Lelo.

me : hey sweet. you're so gorgeous come on give me a hug.

she excitedly hugged me .

Lelo : I'm so happy to see you Q! I'm your biggest fan i follow you on all your socials. can wr please take a picture please please!

me : well of course

Lulu took a picture of us, kylie also joined and we also took a selfie together.

me : this is for you

i gave Lelo one of my expensive designer jeans. she was so happy!

Lulu : thank you for this queen! I've never seen her so happy before

me : it's not a big deal, i like her. the meet and greet is about to begin so I'll see you after the show!

Lulu : okay. Goodluck

Lelo : bye sis Q

me : bye baby. Kylie let's go

i exhaled before going out , teenagers let out their dramatic screams! that's a norm back to business , i smiled and made a speech before taking

autographs and pictures.

2 hours later the show was finish , kylie and i went back stage and changed to our comfortable clothes.

Lulu : uhm we're going now, my husband is here to pick us up

me : let me walk you guys to the parking lot

Lulu : thank you for what you're doing for my daughter

me : it's nothing , kylie I'm coming now now I'm walking out Lulu and Lelo

kylie : bye Lulu, bye Gorgeous Lelo!

they smiled and said their goodbyes too! i walked them out, did i not see Loyiso there at the parking lot , oh God no Lusanda and him are kissing. It can't be! she is the wife??

Lulu : honey this is Queen the one we talked about

Loyiso : nice to meet you

he just could not look in my eyes

me : hi , uhm Lulu we'll talk ne

Lulu :how about you and kylie come over tomorrow to have Sunday lunch with us

Lelo : yes please come

Loyiso : baby we're going somewhere tomorrow

Lulu : no we're not, so Q tomorrow 1pm sharp

me : i would love to come, can't wait to see you again!

we shared a hug! They got into their car and drove off , i waved as they went.

i received a message from Loyiso within a minute " let's me tonight at 8, Grand Hotel. Don't be late!"

i smiled at the text. Let the Game begin. May the best woman win

[04/03, 05:53] Mangulube : CHAPTER 4

.

.

.

KWAKHANYA

kylie : our driver is waiting for us outside , I've already packed our things let's go

kylie said as i walked in, si i just took my bags and carried them to the car

me : kylie , tomorrow I'm invited to Sunday lunch

kylie : where??

me : uhm , Loyiso 's wife invited me , the lady that was here with her daughter

kylie : never knew you would stoop so low..

me : i swear to God i never knew they married

kylie : mh, i won't be going since i have to pack my clothes I'm leaving Monday morning my husband and kids miss me

me : I'm so sad that you're leaving

i hugged her

kylie : well chat on the phone and video call each other

me : I'm so used to have you around

kylie : i think it's time you reconnected with ya friends, the ones you left here

me : uhm

kylie : yes Q

me : where would i start?? God

kylie : start by following them on social media platforms, infact start now

me : okay!

i took out my phone from my bag and logged in Instagram , i searched my 3 friends and followed them. within a few seconds they followed back

me : they followed back

kylie : that's a great start

me : yeah

i exhaled and looked out the window.

LOYISO

My daughter Lelona couldn't shut her mouth , she had a good time at Kwakhanya ' s meet and greet show. a part of me is happy that she didn't look carefully into Lelo because she would've seen they look alike, so did my wife Lulu she didn't see anything too.

Lulu : I've never seen her so happy.

she said as she sat next to me on the couch , Lelo

was in her room

me : yeah

Lulu : i can't wait for our Sunday lunch tomorrow ,
God! let me go get some groceries

me : you don't have to, just cook what we have

Lulu : no baby i wanna impress kwakhanya, i like
her

i chuckled

me : since when do you like impressing people?
wow things change

Lulu : i know right, it's just that our personalities are

almost the same!

i laughed

me : babe trust me, you ain't like kwakhanya, that i assure you

Lulu : how do you know that?

me : uhm.. I'm assuming. you said you going for grocery shopping

Lulu : oh yes, let me go. wear something comfortable

me : take the kids with you, I'm going to Meli

Lulu : okay babe. see you when you get back

i kissed my wife, took my car keys and drove off to Zwibe that's where my brother lived.

me : I'm so hungry!

that's the first thing i said when i walked in

meli : you don't even knock, get out and knock

me : uthethi kaka

- you talking shit

we both fist bumped laughing, he gave me a beer.

me : you know i never visit but i just want to clear my mind

meli :kwakhanya situation??

me : yeah

meli : Loyiso i told you to tell Lulu yourself i don't think she would have much of a problem. she knows she's not the mother of Lelona. are you scared that you still have feelings for kwakhanya

me:I don't have feelings for her, but i just don't want kwakhanya to be part of our lives. i know how she is , she will want me back and kwakhanya doesn't back down until she gets what she wants

meli : balance me real quick... you say kwakhanya will want you back and that she doesn't stop till she gets what she wants , the question is... will you allow her to get to you and destroy your marriage

no wait i have the answer for that ,you will.

me : fuck no melikhaya, i love Lulu she's my wife i have 0 feelings for kwakhanya that ship sailed 14 years ago!

meli : then why are you scared to let her be part of her child's life

me : kwakhanya doesn't have a child! Lelo is Lulu ' s daughter

meli : this is a very complicated situation..

me : I'll ask her to back off. i told her to meet me at the Grand Hotel

meli : hotel???????

me : yeah , just to keep away from the press

meli : okay just don't do what your wife would never do!

me : let me get going , i know its early I'll just text her to meet me now there.

meli : okay brother. Goodluck ne

me : i need it.

KWAKHANYA

Loyiso sent me a message while i was sitting with my family , he asked if we could meet now.

me :can i please be excused

them : okay

i went to my room and wore my white turtle neck dress , knee high black boots and a fur coat. bitch it was JUNE! and y'all know it's winter. i also wore my weave and took my bag

mom : where are you going kwakhanya

me : uhm... I'm going to get something to eat

mom : while wearing so fancy??

me : I'm coming mama

dad : yey , where are you going

me : I'm meeting an old friend

mom : oh you should've said so

me : see you later, mom I'm using your car

mom : okay.

i took the car keys, went to the car and drove off to the Grand hotel. Loyiso texted me the room number and i went there.

i knocked once and got in , Loyiso was facing at the large window watching the rain fall, he even looked sexy from behind i wished i could just grab him and let him fuck me at that moment

i cleared my throat

me : hi

he turned to look at me with his hands on his pockets.

Loyiso : unjani?

- how are you

me :I'm good and how are you

loyiso : ndi right mna

- I'm good too

me :okay

i sat on the bed and he sat at the couch opposite

me, he looked at me like he was studying me.

loyiso : ufuna nton kanye kanye apha

- what do you actually want here

me : you called me here

loyiso : ah she knows isi xhosa

me : it's my home language

loyiso :you said to my wife you can't speak isixhosa
but we aren't here to talk about that.

me : loyiso i want my daughter

loyiso : suqava

- don't be forward

me : where's the my daughter

loyiso :you don't have a daughter kwakhanya

me : so.. so my daughter passed on??? you didn't even tell me?? fuck you loyiso

i threw my bag at him and cried, my heart was broken . i cried hysterically and loyiso didn't even bother to comfort me, he just looked at me with a chilled face.

loyiso : are you done crying?

me : why are you heartless, i thought you called me here to tell me that you still love me

loyiso : what? you're crazy

he laughed

me : loyiso i love you

loyiso : i called you here to tell you to stay away
from my family. don't come to my house tomorrow

me : don't tell me what to do

loyiso :if you dare come....

me : watchu gonna do huh???

i took off my coat and walked to him, i sat on his lap.

loyiso : wenzanton kwakhanya?

- what are you doing?

me :just keep quiet and follow my lead

i slowly kissed him but he didn't kiss me back , he held my waist and carried me to the bed he dropped me there carelessly

loyiso : don't you ever do that ever again! I'm married and i love my wife

me : I'm your first love

loyiso : my love for you died the day you left me with your daughter kwakhanya. i don't love you just move on and stay away from my family! you broke

my heart just... stay the fuck away from me!

i held his hand

me : i wanna fix things baby, i know you still love me

loyiso : i don't love you kwakhanya I DON'T LOVE YOU!!!! i really don't so stop embarrassing yourself and stay away from my family

my heart was crushed into a million pieces

me : but i still love you

loyiso : that's not my problem , just stay away from my family...

the only thing that's gonna be a link between us is

business otherwise i want nothing to do with you.
no friendship no nothing and stay away from my
wife too

me :(cries) Lo... loyiso

loyiso : I'm done , just stay away from me

me : it's me loyiso your kwakhanya... the light in you
life. remember you used to call me that back in the
days

you used to say ever since you met me , your life
has been better and.....

loyiso : goodbye kwakhanya

i could see he was hurt , he just looked at me and
walked out.

was i wrong to chase my dreams??? i wanted no child and he knew that. i wiped my tears wore my clothes and drove off back home , when i got home i went straight to bed i wasn't in the mood for anything.

[04/03, 05:53] Mangulube : CHAPTER 5

.

.

.

The next morning i was feeling under the weather because of what had happened between and Loyiso the night before. i slowly got up and sat at the edge of my bed, looked at myself at the mirror before letting out a sigh. my hair was a mess, my eyes were swollen i cried for the little girl i left, i cried because loyiso didn't love me no more.

what loyiso and i was special i started regretting why i had left 14 years ago but what was i supposed to do?? i wanted to chase my dreams.

i exhaled, got up and went to take a bath. when i was done i went to go eat breakfast, the family was still asleep so i just made my self cereal there was no way i was gonna make breakfast.

" why are you up early"

my mom startled me

me:just thinking

mom :about what??

she was now making herself a cup of tea.

me:about how my life would've been if i had not left the country...

mom :stop beating yourself up khanya, there's nothing wrong with you chasing your dreams

me:mama... i don't have a child because I left

mom :how do you know that??

me: my company has partnered with loyiso sonjani's hotel

mom :you guys met??

me:yes and he was on some "you have no child" mama why didn't you tell me my child is no more?

mom :you said when you left that we weren't all to speak about lelona

me :lelona???? was that her name

mom:yes don't you remember. you gave her that name

me:ohhhh, i think I've heard that name before

mom :I'm even surprised that Lelo is dead . Loyiso is lying to you, i pay for Lelona 's school fees and i recently paid for her fees

me:mama?? I've already met her!!!! but i didn't know she my daughter

mom smiled.

mom:i think you should build a relationship with her....

me:you've just made my day. thanks mommy

i kissed her cheek before running to my room, when i got there i quickly looked for something to wear for the Sunday lunch with loyiso's family. i know loyiso said i should back off but with my child in the picture? I'm not backing off. i looked at the pictures i took with her on Saturday she was sooo beautiful i found myself tearing up. how could've i not seen how much we look alike??

i messaged Lulu to finalize that i was still coming in the afternoon.

LOYISO

i actually felt bad for the things i said to khanya last night but she needed to know we don't need her.

lulu :babe, kwakhanya just finalized that she's coming

she said rubbing her eyes, she just woke up .

me :really?

lulu :yeah, let me make breakfast for you guys

me:i love you

she giggled

lulu :i love you too .

she wore her robe and went out . i quickly reached for my phone and called her . she picked up at the first ring

khanya : it's true I'm coming

me : what games are you playing?

khanya : you think i wouldn't find out that lelo is my daughter?

me :i hate you!!

khanya : I'll see you later. ciao

Kwakhanya was getting on my last nerve, i hate to what she was doing. knowing khanya i know she

won't back down till she gets what she wants. so I'll
have to think of a way so that she could back off.
I'm tired...

I called my brother.

me : bro

meli : bhuti

me : she doesn't want to stop

meli : there's only one option... tell -

me : sundixelela ikaka wena

-don't tell me shit

meli :okay what do you want me to do?

me : find someone that will date her ...

meli : find her a man you mean??

me :yes i think she'll back off when she has someone that keeps her busy and distracted

meli : consider it done.

me : sho

i hung up and threw my phone on the couch .

KWAKHANYA

finally it was in the afternoon and i was driving to the mall before i went to lulu ' s home. i was wearing a orange tight dress that was open at the back and black heels by the way.

i went to buy cake at spar , i wanted to bring something i didn't want to come bare handed so i bought the chocolate cake.

when i was walking to my car when i saw someone following me, it was a man. i stopped and looked at him as he walked to me

man : hi sisi-

me : futsek emvawkam

- behind me

i clicked my tongue, walked to my car and drove off.

i arrived at loyiso ' s house and wow it was beautiful,
it was in blue water bay. i knocked his son
welcomed me in

me : hi

him : hi mam, I'm Uyathandwa but call me uya

me : nice to meet you, call me Q

uya : my parents are this side

he led me to the dining room. Loyiso, Lulu, Lelo and
the two other kids were seated already

me : good afternoon

Lulu : I'm glad you could make it

them : hi

me : you have such a lovely home. i got you this i
didn't want to come empty handed

lulu : how nice , lelo go put it in the fridge we'll have
it for desert

i glanced at loyiso who just couldn't look me in my
eyes, i then looked at my beautiful daughter

me : so lelo how's school

lelo : it's good.... but the children there are not nice

me :i think they will be nice to you now that you
know a celebrity.

lelo : they will all want to be my friends and i will be popular

i smiled

me : loyiso aren't you gonna introduce me to the kids??

loyiso : (clears throat) the young one is sibatha, this is uya he comes after Lelo then this is Aviwe the second last born

me : nice to meet you guys

they smiled, haibo i noticed lelo wears braces, i used to wear them too.

sbatha : mama look , lelo and mama have the same
-

loyiso : sbatha no talking when we're about to eat

sbatha :sorry daddy.

lulu : and lunch is served

me. :thank you this looks so good...

lulu : Aviwe please pray for us

me : can we hold hands when we praying, that's
what we do at home

i was lying i wanted to touch loyiso on purpose

lulu : okay no problem

loyiso reluctantly held my hand as aviwe led us with a prayer.

us : amen

we started eating and spoke about lighter matters then Lulu ' s phone rang.

Lulu : do i really have to come now??

.....

Lulu : okay.

.....

Lulu : I'm sorry baby, kwakhanya i will have to leave you guys. there's been an emergency at work

loyiso : no it's fine baby. you can go

Lulu : kwakhanya sorry neh??

me : no its fine sisi i understand. being a doctor is a full time job

Lulu went to her room and changed before she went back to work. so it was me, loyiso and the kids at the table we were all eating

i whispered in his ear

me : it would've been like this... it will be like this

loyiso :(clears throat) uya take the dishes to the kitchen, aviwe and lelo help your brother wash the dishes.

them : okay daddy

s batha :I'm going outside

me : uhm Lelo can you please show me your room

lelo : dad can you please show her i want to quickly finish these dishes so that i can spend time with queen

loyiso : okay.

we went upstairs to lelo' s room it was nice.

me : when were you going to tell me lelona is my daughter??

loyis :uhm what??

ahaaa! i caught him he was staring at my breasts. so i took off my coat so that he could have a nicer view of them. i also wanted him to see my ass too, it was fake i did a plastic surgery a few years ago

me : when were you going to tell me lelo is my daughter

loyiso :she's not your daughter!

me : she is, lulu will believe me when i tell her this

loyiso : what do you want

me : i want to be a part of my daughter's life

loyiso : you can but they mustn't know you her mom.

me : i can live with that.

and oh, i want you

loyiso :you can't have me, I'm married

me : oh really? you think i didn't see how you were staring at my body the whole time

i moved closer to him, he held his breath trying not to look in my eyes. my hand reached for his dick,it was hard! so he wanted to fuck me but his loyalty to

his wife made him not too. so i thought why not
drive him to the edge and make me wanna fuck
me... and so i slowly took off my dress

loyiso : fuck! what are you doing khanya?

me : what?? wanna take it off yourself?

loyiso : hell no, i mean yes but the kids

me : they're busy don't worry

i moved to him and kissed him .

" tata where are you??"

it was his daughter aviwe! i quickly wore my coat

loyiso : this side!

aviwe : I'm going out

loyiso : okay

aviwe : why are your eyes red

loyiso : akhonto

- nothing

aviwe : okay.

she went out, i moved closer to him again
attempted to kiss him

loyiso : no kwakhanya it was a mistake i don't know what the fuck i was thinking

me : that's none of my business you turned me on, finish what you started

loyiso : the kids could walk in any minute from now

me : that's not my problem... let's qui-

loyiso : fine! we'll finish off at the hotel

me :okay lover boy

loyiso : just this once khanya we not going to do it again. i. just want to bury myself deep inside of you... just like the good old days

me. : mnk... you will I'm going home text me when
to come

loyiso : give me an hour

i giggled see you later...

i used the back door out. J ACKPOT!

[04/03, 05:53] Mangulube : CHAPTER 6

.

.

.

i got home and went straight to my room , we were
still staying with my parents. i decided to take a
shower since i wanted to be fresh when i was done i

wore my black sexy lingerie and sprayed some good expensive perfume all over my body. i wanted Loyiso to not ever forget me.

"nguban lo uvasa nge spray apha"

-who's washing with perfume here??

my mom said when she went pass my room , one thing about my mom? she minds her business so she didn't even ask why i was using so much perfume i just laughed as a response .

when i was feeling sexy i wore my black and white coat. i went to my mom's room

me : how do i look?

mom : RAVISHING!

i giggled

me : where's kylie?

mom : your dad and her went to get us supper.

me : okay. but don't wait up tonight I'm going somewhere

mom :mhh i wonder. enjoy!

me : i will mama thank you.

i went to my room, brushed my curly weave wore it and applied some makeup. i looked sexy.

Loyiso sent me a text just when i was about to leave. and it read as " Grand Hotel, room 14" i smiled at the text before putting my phone in my bag . i went to

my mom's car and drove off to the Grand Hotel in Central. Within a few minutes i arrived there and parked my car. I checked if i looked good at my review mirror, i applied lip stick again when i was done i went in, i don't wanna lie i was nervous but i really wanted this, I was hoping Loyiso didn't change his mind .

i knocked once and went in, there he was Loyiso seated on the edge of the bed drinking whiskey . I cleared my throat, he lifted his head up and looked at me , he bit his lower lip and cussed under his breath before standing up and walking to me. he pulled me close to him and hugged me, what the actual fuck???????? he looked at me again and pulled me closer to him again but this time he smelled my hair then kissed my neck. i pushed him back and took off my coat

Lloyd : fuck!

me : how's this baby??

i turned around so that he could see me properly.

Lloyd : yho izapha baby

- come here babe

he put his glass on the pedestal before scooping me up. i wrapped my legs around him and we kissed. GOD, i missed his touch, he kissed me slowly and gently like he was enjoying the taste of my lips. or maybe he was enjoying them lips of mine. my legs wrapped around his waist we continued kissing with him walking us to the bed , he layed me down on the bed carefully continuing kissing me . He took off his t shirt and i helped him , my hands ran on his perfect body , his six pack, v line. he looked at me with eyez full of lust. i stood up Kissed him on his chest, i then went down on my knees and slowly slid down his sweat pants . i

smiled as i put my hand inside his boxers, he looked up then at me . i slid his boxers too before stroking him up and down

Lloyd : mhhmmhmm

i leaned over and started by licking the pre - cum that was already dripping out his dick. i slowly pushed his dick into my mouth, i sucked his big dick slowly but then fastned my pace as soon as my mouth was wide enough to take it in. he then held me by my head and pushed my head faster so that I could suck him faster

Lloyd : ah fuck , uhhhhhhhhh

i tried deep throating but just could not! it was too big, Loyiso pushed my head a little further and i almost choked he let out a chuckle. i got up and he held my face and kissed me

Lloyd : I'm sorry baby.

i blushed before wiping my tears. he kissed me again and i kissed him back. he then made me lay on the bed and helped me take off my lingerie , it was taking too long he just tore it about

me : Loyiso

Lloyd : fuck... sorry I'll buy you another one

he started off by sucking my breasts he then went down and kissed my stomach , he stayed there for a while. After, he went down on my nicely shaven pussy , he made me open my legs and started by using his index to play with my clit, i moaned softly , he looked at me asking me how it feels, i was in the moment i couldn't even say a word out . he then used his tongue and licked my wetness, i grabbed his head and pushed him so that he could get deeper, he then inserted his tongue inside my vagina and started fucking me with his tongue and GOD! it felt like heaven.

when he was done , he went up and sucked my breasts again , i tried to move my lower body closer to his dick, i think he noticed because he got the message very well and slowly parted my legs and rubbed his swollen big dick on my wet pussy folds
me : baby... mmmh

he curved his back and slid in his dick in my throbbing pussy, my pussy stretched and accommodated his dick very well , he pushed till he was half in. i wrapped my arms around his neck and moaned on his ear. he looked me in my eyes, kissed my forehead.

he eased out his dick then slowly back in and that drove me CRAZYYY!

" FUCK"

he groaned before thrusting slowly while i moaned softly. EVERY thrust felt so GOOD! my pussy got wetter , he kept on stroking and that left me YEARNING for more, i was enjoying his dick yho i wanted to cry

i thought of Lulu but damn, Loyiso was my first love so she should just back off for a while.

Lloyd kept on thrusting gently on my pussy and it felt so good, he started going faster i grabbed them sheets as he fastned his pace slamming his dick inside me . he pushed my legs to my chest getting more access to my pussy , he then looked at how my pussy coated his dick . Loyiso again pounded into me fucking me hard and deep while groaning

Tears rolled down my eyes as we BOTH CAME AT THE SAME TIME. he came inside of me , and i came while he was still inside me. ever heard of that term " cum and continue??" yeah that's what he did.

he then slid out his dick and turned me over , i balanced using the headboard and the pillows that were there.

Lloyd : bend down kwakhanya

he said in such a soft horny voice

me : i can't.

He just took the pillows i was balancing with and threw them on the floor , he pushed my back down and made me get my ass UP!

he then knelt behind me and parted my huge ass before sliding his dick in. Guys did i not scream?????? oh yes i did

he started off by thrusting slowly into me, I could feel each and every inch of that big dick of his inside me. he drilled into me a little bit faster, i swear i felt his dick on my stomach. my moans got a bit louder so was his groans. He held my little waist and started pumping into me with no remorse! it was raw hard fucking i tell you

he continued fucking into me deep till he came inside me again!

he slid out his dick, i lazily layed on the bed with my stomach , i was sweating , my ass was shaking. i could feel him looking at me.

Lloyd : i need to take a shower (breathing heavily)

me : okay... I'm gonna rest a bit.

he kissed my ass and went to run a shower for him, i thought i should just get up and make the bed by the time i was done he was also done and damn he looked sexy in that hotel white robe.

me : are you gonna leave now or you're gonna wait till I'm done?

Lloyd : I'll leave

i was disappointed

me : oh okay.

Lloyd : don't be late for tomorrow's meeting.

me : okay.

i walked to the bathroom naked , i went inside the shower, it wasn't even a minute Loyiso got in the shower with me. i giggled.

Lloyd : i just can't get over your pussy, come here.
fuck

he held my tiny face and kissed me. Loyiso picked me up and pushed me against the wall , i wrapped

my legs around his waist and he started drilling into me fast and hard

Lloyd : fuck.... khanya your pussy... is just.... fuck!... perfect

moans and groans filled the shower, the friction between my pussy and his dick was just amazing.

we fucked and fucked till we both came.

so we both just took a shower together. when we were done i went to lotion my body so did he but he finished first.

Lloyd : here take this and buy yourself medicine

me : why

Lloyd : we fucked in the shower for like half an hour so i don't want you to have fever and also buy the after pill

me : don't worry I'm on prevention.

Lloyd : good, uhm i guess I'll see you in the meeting tomorrow

me : okay. goodnight

Lloyd : please don't wear something tight. you'll just turn me on

i giggled

me : bye Loyiso

he chuckled, took his car keys and left. i took a pillow as a shield to my scream. i layed on the bed, looked at the ceiling and just relived all that

happened that night.

[04/03, 05:53] Mangulube : CHAPTER 7

.

.

.

LOYISO' s PERSPECTIVE

I had such an awesome night with khanya ,i really enjoyed fucking her it reminded me of the good old days. When i got home my wife was already back from work she was in the TV room with the kids, sbatha was asleep in her arms

me : hey love

i kissed her cheek. she signaled that i should go put

sbatha in his bed so i took him and went to tuck him in his bed. i went to the TV room to join the rest of the family

lulu : i feel so bad after leaving kwakhanya , after i was the one who invited her

me : she seemed fine because she understood it was work and being a doctor is a 24/7 job so yeah

lulu : i still want to make it up to her though , maybe buy her something small

me : mh okay.

lelo : daddy do you want me to dish you supper??

me. : no baby , I'm tired i just want to sleep

lelo : okay. I'm going to bed goodnight

me : Aviwe, Uya go to bed it's school tomorrow

them : goodnight mom and dad

us : good night

they went up to their rooms, my wife and i watched a movie , i think she was sleepy when she just layed on my chest. i kissed her temple, she turned to look at me and we kissed. our kiss got heated , i could see she wanted more but i was tired

me : not tonight baby I'm tired

lulu : oh okay

me : are you going to stay or you're coming to bed

lulu : I'd rather watch TV

me : I'll see you in bed ke

i took my phone with me and went to bed, but before i switched off my data so that i could sleep i checked Kwakhanya ' s whatsapp status , it seemed like she was at a club with her best friend kylie and the caption was " farewell to my dearest best friend kylie. I'm gonna miss you" . her next update was her picture alone she was wearing denim jeans with a white turtle neck and knee high boots she had a great fashion sense. i never replied to neither of the status ' s i didn't want to give her the wrong idea after all we're not dating we just having sex.

.

KWAKHANYA

after having sex with Lloyd i decided to take kylie to a Sunday night club just a proper farewell kind of night and we had fun shame we went home about 1 am. We woke up at 6 kylie had a flight at 9 so we're busy helping her pack up, i wasn't okay because my bestie was leaving me , she needed to go her kids and husband needed her.

me : i wish you could stay longer

kylie : mee too but who's gonna take care of business at the other side? Q be with your family create a bond with your daughter and lastly get in contact with your past friends . you can't be a loner forever

me : that ain't easy kylie but I'll try

kylie : good. now go to work and make our business a success alright?

me :okay bestie I'll miss you. i love you so much

we shares such a warm hug crying into each other's arms. I'll see kylie in spring now which is in September

kylie : bye bestie when you come back from work i won't be here

me : and that makes me wanna cry so bad. I'll miss you sis

kylie : I'll miss you too

we shared a another hug before i left for work i was not feeling well at all but i kept my shit together. when i got at the hotel i went to the boardroom, as usual i was late.

me : sorry I'm late

i glanced at Loyiso before taking a seat. i knew how to be professional , i was a adult and i could deffinciate between my sex life and work and at that time i knew i had to be professional .

so the meeting was about to introduce me to their business since my company was in their hotel so i needed to know how they work and shame i was fine with everything. i needed no clarity of anything.

J ohn : and that will be all , the meeting is dismissed

i took my bag and walked out , i heard a lady calling my name. i turned to look

her : hi I'm mandisa

me : kwakhanya , call me khanya

mandy : i look forward to work with you

i smiled, i love nice ladies

me : me too, let's have lunch together today

mandy : wow. i would love that so I'll see you in your office

me : sho

i stepped in the elevator , Loyiso quickly stepped into the elevator too and it closed .

Lloyd : i thought i told you don't wear something tight.

me : lol, what are you my father now?

Lloyd : I'm joking jeez

me :don't joke with me I'm really not in the mood for jokes

Lloyd : so what are we going to just -

me : silence Loyiso i don't want to talk so shut up

Lloyd : okay.

the elevator stopped at the 7th floor we both went out, i guess we're in the same floor but different offices.

let me explain how this works. Look my company is at a hotel ne , i have a office upstairs my business is downstairs i have workers that are sells my clothes and beauty products i deal with everything the finances since i studied accounting in university , i also draw / design clothes i do not " MAKE" them myself i just draw the designs choose the fabrics and then take them to the person that makes them, when they are finished i take them to my Botique and sell them . so that's how it works but for now i was in my office checking my business finances, i also got a financial advisor there is no way i would've been able to deal with the business money alone so yeah.

i was feeling bad about what i said to Loyiso that morning so i decided to go to his office , i knocked once and got in he was on a phone call .

Lloyd : okay sharp buti

.....

Lloyd : yeah see you soon

he laughed and hung up. he looked at me then back at his laptop he was upset

me : I'm sorry for what happened this morning

still, he kept quiet

me : kylie left so I'm sad and stressed out I'm so used to having her around me so yeah

Lloyd : ngoku undixelela ba mandiythini lento?

- so why areyou telling me this??

me : i thought -

Lloyd :jonga khanya iy 1 into esidibanisayo kutyana qha. undinika i kuku ndiku nika i pipi so akho need ube u xolis a apha. uvale icango emvakwakho ke

- listen here khanya there's one thing that links us together and that is fucking. you give me pussy i give you dick so there's absolutely no need for you to apologize for anything. close the door behind you

i was so hurt with what he said.

me : okay.

i stood up and slowly walked to the door

Lloyd : shit! just lock the door and come here

i smiled locked the door and went to his desk. he brushed my thighs and kissed my lips

Lloyd : i thought i told you don't wear something tight .

me : why... don't you enjoy seeing this

Lloyd : fuck i do but baby you turn me on

he slid his hand under my skirt and shifted his finger and started finger fucking me slowly. i moaned softly, looked at him he seemed to be enjoying what he was doing since his head was

tilted. he tore my panties and put them on the desk before undoing his belt and his big dick sprung out. i knew what i was supposed to do, i sat on it and started riding on it slowly. he whispered in my ear

Lloyd : don't moan loud this office isn't sound proof.

i nodded and continued riding him while i closed my eyes enjoying the ride because damn it was good.

he made me bend down while balancing on his desk, he slowly slid his dick inside me , i moaned softly. he started thrusting into me slowly and fastened his pace , guys that style is sore so i couldn't help but scream a bit , he held my mouth and started giving me deep hard strokes i could feel his dick in my abdomen . we fucked for about 10 minutes till he came inside me. when we were done he took his handkerchief and wiped the cum that was on my pussy and on my inside thighs .

Lloyd : that was good. I'll text you them time for tonight okay??

me : okay , bye

Lloyd : sharp and oh sorry about your panties I'll buy you new ones

i just chuckled.

Lloyd : serious. if you can , please come before or after lunch for a quicky

he said before taking his computer and got busy like nothing happened. i just smiled and went to my office , no one noticed anything i just loved how everyone minded their business there

LOYISO

my brother came for lunch so i was chilling with him

meli : so i have found the pers on that khanya is going to date

me. : okay

meli : he's just a guy and has money

me : okay

meli : he will be perfect for her

me :okay

meli : what's up with the okay ' s

me : what do you want me to say??

meli : can't you atleast be happy that she's going to be over you

i wiped my hands with a tissue before throwing the chicken bones in the bin

me : let's not talk about khanya bhuti please

meli : alright then

me: khanya is going to be-

kwakhanya knocked once and barged in my office

khanya :i thought i should just -

she noticed i had company

meli : haybo kwakhanya is this you??

khanya : in the flesh

me : uhm khanya can you come by at 3 because I'm kind of busy.

khanya : no i was here for that thing after that i was gonna go home so I'll see you tomorrow

me :oh okay

meli : bye khanya

she giggled and left

meli : YOU DID NOT SAY THE BITCH WAS HOT!!!

me : shut up!!!!

we both laughed and continued on taking about lighter matters.

KWAKHANYA

Lulu texted me saying sorry about what happened yesterday and asked how could she make it up to me

i just said i wanna spend the weekend with Lelo and she agreed atleast that's one step to getting to know my daughter. i was so excited i decided to go shopping , i wanted to buy her a few clothes at Truworths . there was a long line there , i was so tired a kind man standing behind me gave me his drink . very kind

me : thank you

man : I'm Xolisa and you?

me : khanya

Xolisa : so many clothes

me : it's for my daughter

xolisa :i have a daughter myself.....

he continued talking i could not even here what he was saying my mind wasn't there , that man was just annoying. Luckily i was next so i went to pay , he went to the other till. thanks God that man loves to talk yhu

i paid and left i drove the trolley to my car , the guy was waiting for me outside

xolisa : can i help -

me : i need no help just move out of the way

xolisa :i insist

i stopped walking and looked at the guy , he was wearing a black t shirt , jeans , white sneakers , gold chain on his neck , a cap and had a nicely trimmed beard . he looked good shame but he's a broke guy judging by the outfit

me : okay

he took my plastics and walked me to my car , he helped me load them into my boot.

xolisa : can i have your number

i laughed

me : what the hell?? NO

i got into my car and drove off. what the actual

fuck???

when i got home the parents weren't there, i made dinner while watching TV . Loyiso texted me i should meet him at the Hotel at 8

i said okay

i logged into Instagram i saw Lulu ' s status saying Loyiso bought her flowers and a brand new expensive watch. i was so jealous

i texted him " something came up, i can't make it"

after typing that message i switched off my phone and went to cry myself to sleep. why does it hurt so bad??? i know he isn't my man but the night we shared together didn't it mean anything to him????

[04/03, 05:54] Mangulube : CHAPTER 8

.

.

.

my mom aggressively shook me , i opened my eyes slowly

me : I'm not in the mood for anything mama.

mom : you have to get to work khanya. it's 7 already

me : that's why i started my own company when i don't want to go to work i just don't go

mom : yho okay. your dad and i want to have a word with you

me : okay mama

mom : we'll be waiting for you at the lounge.

she said that and went out of my room, i got up brushed my teeth and rinsed my face. i wore my robe and went to the lounge, mom and dad were already dressed for work

dad : good morning baby girl

me :hello dad

mom : we wanted to talk to you about how you're spending most of the time with us

me : what's wrong with that?

mom : there's nothing wrong ne, it's just -

dad : we think you should get your own place kwakhanya. you have money mos and you're 32 years old for living under your parents roof. you should also get your own car

me : what?? you're chasing me away now?

mom : that's not the case but we just want you to be independent baby. we hope you understand

me : i hear you i was plain to leave but not now, I'm gonna look for a place then I'll move out

dad : okay. your mom and i are leaving by the way for business as usual we will be back in August.

me : that's like 2 months away i just got here!

mom : khanya it's business

me : okay when are you leaving?

dad : Friday and we're leaving the house with you but by the time we come back we want you gone

i laughed

me : sure thing can i go to sleep now

mom : yes you can

i dragged my feet back to my bedroom, i switched on my phone and checked my whatsapp i had a message from loyiso and it read as

" okay , we'll meet up when you're free please do know i miss you"

MXM. how dare after he had bought gifts for Lulu, i checked Lulu ' s Instagram' s status she posted two tickets , her and loyiso were going to leave for Durban mxm i was pissed . i decided to be okay because at the end of the day loyiso isn't with me are just fucking so yeah. i got up from my bed and went to take a shower.

i wore my mini skirt, a crop top and white sneakers i decided to go to my Old best friend's work place , she was journalist working for the Herald she was editor in chief. growing up i wanted to be a fashion designer so bad while she wanted to be a journalist. i remember when we used to say when i will design dresses she is going to write about them at the newspaper so that people can know me ,so that we both can be celebrities. i am a celebrity now without her, i kindda feel bad but i wanted to fix things i

miss her.

i arrived at her work place , went to the receptionist and greeted

me : hey I'm looking for Siphellele , Sophe

her : okay please wait a moment

her : you can go to her office , 3rd floor first office at the right

me : okay thank you.

the lift took me to 3rd floor, i knocked once and she said i can come inside and so i did

me : hey sophe

siphe : haybo khanya is that you

me :in the flesh

siphe : GOD I CAN'T BELIEVE MY EYES. COME
HERE

we shared a hug.

siphe : awsetyebe hayini. i missed you
- you're so thick

me : mind if i take a seat

siphe :yes yes please do

i sat down and took a good look at her she was still pretty.

me : i came here to fix things. i sent you an invite on Facebook and you accepted but i didn't want to discuss things over the phone. i wanted to apologize

siphe : no need I've already forgave you. i was disappointed when i heard that you have left and left your child and Loyis o i didn't expect that from you

me :i know i know that's why I'm back to fix things

siphe : you do know he's married right?? his wife happens to be my cousin I'm sorry.

me:no it's okay i get that he has moved on

siphe : yeah Lusanda took care of lelona like she was her own. does she know you're the mother

me : no I'd like for her not to know just yet

siphe :okay. i wonder how lelo is going to feel when she hears Lulu is not her biological mother

me : that's why i want to bond with her first then break the news you know

siphe : okay but don't take too long

me : i won't , i promise and so tell me how has your life been??

siphe : can we discuss this over breakfast uhm

what's the time now?

me : it's almost 12

siphe :let's go out for lunch

me : okay

and so she packed her bags went to the parking lot
and i drove us to New Brighton where we grew up.

me : i still remember when we used to play all over
these streets

siphe : good old days

she said as we both got out of the car and went to
order some pork and sausages for us , it was chilled

murn since it was Tuesday maybe it gets full when it's the weekend.

me : as i asked at the office how's your life?

siphe : uhm....well I'm dating u Chuma ne , and yes I'm dating the guy who was a headboy in high school we're not married nor do we have any kids. we've been dating for like 6 years now. I'm a journalist and he's a doctor working with Lusanda so yeah and you

me : I'm single , i have my own company which is Queen' s Botique which is based mainly in the US i have about two branches there and one here which is in Boardwalk so yeah, I'm a influencer too.

siphe : you've done pretty well for yourself. let's make a toast

me : to friends hip

siphe : to friendship

we both made a toast, I'm glad siphe and started on a clean slate and that she has forgiven me so now i have to work on her trust so that she can trust me well enough so that i can be fully part of her life just like the old days.

we received our meal and it was amazing i really enjoyed it, after lunch i dropped Siphe at her work place and drove back home.

when i got home i took a pencil and my notebook and started working on new designs, my phone rang as i was busy

me : hi

i didn't even check the caller ID

Lloyd : awnqabe

- you're scarce

me : what do you mean?

Lloyd : you didn't come yesternight at the hotel you didn't even come to work today. i miss you mfondin

me : do you miss me or my pussy?

Lloyd : pussy

me : mxm I'm hanging up

Lloyd : lol, ndadlala heee utheni nawena

-I'm joking what's up with you

me : nothing. what do you want from me, I'm not in the mood for anything

Lloyd : i want us to talk tonight.... but first i have a message from my wife for you

me : uh-huh

Lloyd : she said she texted you and you didn't reply

me : i don't have data

Lloyd : don't lie but anyway she's asking you to come over tonight if you can she wants to discuss something with you

me : lol, okay I'll see you guys later

i hung up.

LOYISO' s PERSPECTIVE

.

me : i don't know why she's acting cold towards me bro. i even lied to her and said my wife is asking her to come to our house in the evening just so that i can talk to her

meli : Loyiso you still love her don't you?

me : i don't i really don't but i just enjoy her company and how her pussy grabs on my dick. fuck!

melikhaya just don't send any guy to her, i don't want anyone else to fuck her except me

meli : okay brother but -

me : please don't judge me

my phone rang, it was her u khanya

me : khanya

khanya : why did you lie???

me : i did not

khanya : your wife just called me and said she's coming over tomorrow at my office for a chit chat.

me :I'm sorry and -

she hung up. i chuckled before putting the phone in my pocket

meli : it was khanya apparently my wife called her and said she's coming to her office tomorrow so she knew i was lying

meli laughed at me

me : I'm going to her mom's house. i need me some good pussy today so you'll see yourself out

meli and i fist bumped, i took my car keys and drove to khanya ' s house

when i got there i rang the door bell and she came to get the door

khanya : what do you want?

me : wena

- you

She tried closing the door but i blocked it using my foot

khanya : get in

me : what a nice house

khanya : thanks now what do you want?

me : why are you mad at me??

khanya : nothing

me : come on baby girl

i moved closer to her and held her chin and she
Bursted out

khanya : HOW DARE YOU BUY LULU THINGS
KNOWING THAT I FUCKIN LOVE AND CARE ABOUT
YOU. LOYISO YOU -

i shut her mouth with a peck on her lips

me : come on here baby. mamela kaloku

-listen

khanya : o.. okay

me : lulu is my wife and i love her it's her before you so please don't compare yourself to her. she comes first

khanya got up wiped her tears and put her hands on her hips.

khanya : get out i know my worth

me : haybo khanya

khanya : I SAID GET THE FUCK OUT! GEEEZ!!!!

she chased me out of her house like a dog.

i was about to get into my car when i saw her standing at the door , she waved goodbye I'm sorry but i just couldn't let go till i slept with her, i rushed to her and kissed the hell out of her. we looked at each other, she jumped on me, wrapped her legs

around my waist and we kissed while walking to the house ... i. closed the door using my free hand and then we made out at the doorway she took off her clothes so did i and we fucked at the staircase hoping that her parents wouldn't walk in on us

KWAKHANYA

Loyiso and i were now laying on my bed after having 6 hot rounds of sex, i was resting my head on his chest while he played with my hair

me : sometimes i wish i had never left , i keep on wondering where would we have been

Lloyd : khanya , dwelling on the things you can't change won't help just forgive yourself okay?

me : please be honest with me Loyiso are you inlove

with Lusanda

Lloyd : yes i am, without a doubt i am

me : I'm starting to feel bad about what we are doing to be honest with you

Lloyd : don't be khanya. we're just old friends enjoying each other

me : no Loyiso we can't carry on with this, i don't want to be a reason for someone else's tears or pain so let this night be the last night of us being together. it will be hard i don't wanna lie but now i have to consider me and Lelona what example am i setting for my daughter so Loyiso we can't carry on

Lloyd : i hear you. it's saddening that we have to let each other go, i think i still have feelings for you but

they are not at that level like the old days

me. : don't mind me Loyiso be with your wife, be happy with her and i will just focus on my business

Lloyd : okay. peace?

me :peace

we shared our one last intimate kiss

Lloyd : we're leaving this weekend how about you take lelona for the weekend so that you guys can get to know each other the other kids I'll take them to their grandparents. i know Lulu won't mind

me : thank you. i would really appreciate that.

Lloyd : pleasure. and i have to get going now so see you tomorrow morning ne?

me : okay

Lloyd : on that note I'll buy you a gift too just to say I'm sorry for everything

me. : okay bye

he was done dressing i walked him out, he went to his car and i watched him as he drove off . To be honest i lied when i said i didn't want us to work things through but i felt for Lulu she deserves her time with Loyiso and her time is now as for me..... i just need to bond with my daughter and find a man that's gonna fuck me as good as Loyiso

lol. i need to stop comparing every man i get to

Loyiso

[04/03, 05:54] Mangulube : CHAPTER 9

.

.

.

Friday finally came!! i was on my way to pick up Lelona before her parents left. when i got there she was excited to see me

lelo : aunt Khanya

i hugged and kissed her

me :hey baby

lulu :thank you so much for wanting to be with her
this weekend

me:its no big deal sis , she's a nice girl.

Lloyd : uhm.. Lelo go get your bags

lelo ran up to her room while lulu and i caught up ,
Loyiso went outside i don't know why. Things
between Loyiso and I have been good atleast we
see each other in the office greet each other in a
civilized manner and it ends there , sometimes
Loyiso gets tempted to fuck me in his office well so
do i but we just don't because we took a decision
that the only thing that brings us together is
business and Lelona.

Lelona came back with her big pink weekend bag, i
held it for her it wasn't that heavy wethu. we said
our goodbyes to her siblings and parents before

going to my car.

me. : you can connect you to phone and play any music you want

lelo : I'll play nicki minaj

me : not in my car! play cardi b

lelo : (laughing) okay aunty

me : please call me mom for this weekend

i glanced at her then back at the road

lelo : okay mom

so she connected her phone and played some hip hop songs and we vibed to them, i loved that she had a great taste in music just like me.

we arrived at my parents house in Hume wood, Lelo couldn't close her mouth because she loved the house.

me : let's go to your room , I've got you something

she excitedly went upstairs with me, i showed her the room she will be using and she loved it.

me :i also got you these

i gave her a big plastic bag that had clothes, remember when i went shopping for Lelo 's clothes?? yeah

lelo :ow thank you mama thank you so much

i just smiled try them on when you're done we're going out

lelo : okay mom

when she was done dressing i also dressed up and we went to Boardwalk Cinema , we watched a movie for like 2 hours when it was finished we went to play games then we went home.

me : how's living with Lulu

we were now in bedroom watching TV while eating snacks

lelo : it's good i mean she's my mother after all. she

isn't strict like dad, when i get into trouble she always have my back even though i was wrong but when we get home she sits me down and tells me that i was wrong and i shouldn't do it again. And she isn't stingy shame , she gives me money she's my role model shame

me : that's good

i didn't like that my daughter considered Lulu as her role model, i wished she had said i was her role model too it is clear that i am just her internet role model.

lelo : you also tell me how are your parents

me : well when i grew up my parents used to be strict. i wasn't allowed to go out imagine but that made me so naughty , even though they didn't want me to go out i still went out , they didn't want me to

have a boyfriend i still had a boyfriend and i loved him so so much.

lelo : what happened to him?

me :lol , i went to the US then our relationship ended.

lelo : ow I'm sorry

me : no it's fine and he moved on shame he has a wife and kids

lelo : don't worry you'll also get married

me : hay hay hay i don't want to get married unless I'm getting married to you

we both laughed

Lelo : that isn't possible

me. : yeah right ... do you have a boyfriend

lelo: aybo mama... I don't

me :be honest i won't tell Lulu

lelo : i don't.... dad would kill me

me : he wouldn't dare -

my phone rang, i answered it

me : siphe

siphe : hey mntase what are you doing tomorrow

me. : I'm spending time with Lelo

siphe : is Lelo there, let me say hi

Lelo : hi makazi

- aunt

siphe : is it fun living with khanya

lelo :it's the best

siphe : I'm glad.... goodbye ke

lelo : bye

she gave me the phone

siphe : as i was saying. let's go out tomorrow

me : where am i going to leave the child, my parents aren't here.

siphe :I'll bring her brother and sisters to come and spend the day at your house yabo

me : I'll see but I'm not sure

siphe :come on babes wear something sexy ne

me : okay

siphe :your old friends would be there i want you to try and reconnect with them

me :i said I'll see

siphe : mxm. okay bye

me : sho

i. hung up

lelo :you should go mom i don't mind, I'll just go to summerstrand.....

me : okay you can call two of your friends to spend the night here but I'll be back just don't be - -

lelo : don't worry. lemme call them

. she called her friends while i texted Siphe that i would be going with her she was happy.

The next morning , i woke up and prepared snacks for Lelo ' s friends while she took a bath when i was done i took a bath too and wore my lazy outfit.

Finally Lelo' s friends and siblings arrived so 4 kids in the house with only 1 boy so i said to him he can call his two friends too they also came it was a full house

lelo : mommy thank you for this

me :its nothing, I'm going to change now and leave you guys ill be back by 1 am

lelo :okay

i went to my room and did my makeup first when i

was done i wore my one shoulder white dress with white heels and i wore my wig too. i also wore my white fur coat it was in June and in June it is winter and it gets cold. i texted siphe that i was done she said i should drive to Black Impala .

me :uhm I'm leaving now so please behave

Uya : okay aunty

me : bye.

i locked all doors and took my mom's white GTI and drove to Black Impala the girls where already there when i arrived so i went to join them.

me : hello ladies

siphe : hi

yonela : hey

me : the drinks are on me too night

Yonela :that's more like it!!!

me : first i would like to apologize for-

siphe : let's apologize tomorrow today were6
drinking ane?? mojo

hayke we ordered drinks and the party started

i wasn't much of a dancer that night so i was sitting
down drinking my ciders, smoking weed at the cide.
i was high and drunk.

siphe :that guy over there has been checking you out the whole nightmare how about you go to him

me:no I'm a lady he must come to me not the other way around

siphe :just go

me :fine

i fixed my dress and went to sit next to him.

me :hi

man :hey

he took my hand and kissed it

man: I'm Chumani and you are

me : Queen

Chuma :you're indeed a queen can i get you a drink?

me : a cider please

chuma:can you please get this lovely lady a cider
please

he said to the bartender, he gave a savanna i was
fine with it.

me:are you here alone?

chuma :yeah.... don't you want us to take this conversation in another place

me : what otherwise place than this? we're fine here

he touched my thighs i kept on removing his hand but he smiled and rubbed my thighs again. I looked at my friends who we're drunk they didn't even notice i wasn't comfortable with the guy

me : no I'm fine here

chuma : don't give me a hard time, i can see you're new here and -

" do we have a problem here?"

i recognized the guy, oh its the broke

guy from Woolworths

chuma :no we don't. sorry ta X

guy :vaya joe

-go

i was now sober because i really wasn't comfortable with what chumani was doing , chumani seemed to be scared of the guy... the Woolworths guy gave me his leather jacket because it was cold

me : do you know me?

guy : yeah....

me : i also recognize you

guys : let me introduce myself again. I'm Xolis a we met at Woolworths you called me broke

me :aren't you broke ke??

i rolled my eyes. Xolis a just chuckled and asked for 3 shots of tequila

Xolis a :this isn't a place for celebrities and beautiful woman to drink at.... did you see how chumani wanted to take you to his house and sleep with you

me : you know him??

xolis a : everyone knows me here...

me : ow.... i think i should leave i left the kids home

alone

xolisa:let me take you home, you're still drunk

me : how do i know you won't rape me

xolisa : if i wanted to i would've a long time ago ,
give your keys to Geys er he'll bring the car to your
house

me : xolisa....

xolisa :relax , izapha

-come

he held my hand, i gave the keys to Geys er i don't
know whyy i trusted this guy but i just trusted him.

me : Geys er mustn't damage the car it's my mom's

xolisa : you called me broke but you drive your
mom's car

me : look, i have my own business overseas worth
millions of dollars and rands if i want a car i will buy
myself a car so please... I'm independent woman!

xolisa : are you done? coz i need to take you home

me : yes i am

xolisa : lets go

for the first time in my life i met someone that my
success didn't intimidate him.

xolisa : here we go my lady

he opened the door of a black BMW... maybe it's his friends. i got in and he drove off, he kept on looking at me then back at the road.

me : what do you do for a living

xolisa : ndiqhuba i train

- i drive trains

he smiled licking his lower lip and looked back at the road

xolisa : what is it?? does that prove to you I'm broke

me : yes

xolisa : lol, oh okay

the drive to my house was silent till we arrived.

me : thank you for the lift

xolisa : okay... can i have your number

me : 07*****

xolisa : nzak' fownela va

- I'll call you

me : okay.

i got out of the car and said goodbye to him.. i went inside the house the kids were fast asleep but the

house was a mess that meant more cleaning for me the next day. i changed to my pyjama ' s and went to bed, my mind couldn't help but think of Xolis a... he's broke but he's very charming.

[04/03, 05:54] Mangulube : CHAPTER 10

.

.

.

The next morning i went to the room where the kids slept in.i woke them up , they weren't pleased but they eventually woke up

mom:the house is a mess , everyone brush your teeth so that we can all clean the house then we will order breakfast. come on let's hurry up

they grumbled all the way to the bathroom , a few

minutes later they were done and we started cleaning the house i wasn't gonna clean the house alone , it's their mess. when we were all done i ordered burgers and fries for

all of us , i know it was early but the kids wanted burgers and it was 11 o clock that time. The order arrived and we all ate , when they were done one by one they went to take a bath. i was going to take all 4 of them home myself.my phone rang while i was packing Lelona ' s clothes.

me : uhm.. hey

"molo"

- hello..

i kept quite, i didn't know who i was talking to.

" it's me Xolisa"

me : oh hi

i rolled my eyes

xolisa : ncela ukubona

- can i see you

me : I'm busy

xolisa : when will you be free??

me : i don't know

xolisa : kwakhanya....

me : mhhhm???

xolisa : can i please see you

me : okay fine , come at my house at 4

xolisa : okay. bye

he hung up, i swear i didn't want him to come over something about his voice that just made me give in , his voice was..... what can I say??? pleading i guess.

anyways i finished packing my daughter's clothes and went to take a shower. when i was done i took my mom's range rover and drove all the kids where they lived , i dropped lelo at new brighton with her siblings after that i went to buy myself two carry packs of savanna ' s and went to my house.

Xolisa kept his promise and came to my house

exactly at 4 , i welcomed him in and offered him something to drink??

Xolisa : unayo i beer?

- do you have beer?

me : no, i only have these ciders and juice

xolisa : never mind , ndi grand

- I'm good

i turned on the tv and watched my favorite reality show with him while drinking my cider , he just sat there watched the show without saying a word

me : do you know this show?

xolisa : hayi

- no

me : you see interested in it

xolisa :I'm not , i just want to sit with you

me : why???

xolisa :just

i shook my head and continued watching the show with him , stealing glances at him occasionally. he looked cute shame , he had a nicely trimmed beard , he was wearing a black tracks with white sneaker and also a black beanie, i couldn't help but appreciate how the hoodie tightened around his arms , he had a nice body .

i stole a glance at him again , turned out he was also looking at me i just smiled and he returned the

favour by smiling back.

xolisa :izohlala ecamkwam

-come and sit next to me

i couldn't help but jump like a little kid being offered a lolly i sat next to him and he made me rest my head on his shoulders , he smelled so good. wow broke guys do smell good.

xolisa :masiye kwam

-let's go to my house

me : okay.

i wore my slippers and we both walked out, i locked the house before i left. Today he was driving a Black GTI , he opened the door for me, i got in and he

went to his side and drove off.

me : what do you do for a living?

xolisa : bendithe ndiqhuba i trains

-i said to you i drive trains

he smiled looking at me then back at the road . i just nodded slowly and enjoyed the ride , i was relaxed in his car if it was his i was relaxed.

me : what do you want from me xolisa?? be honest because if you wanna fuck just say so

xolisa :andifuni ulala nawe kwakhanya

- i don't want to sleep with you

me : then what am i doing in your car

xolis a : we're just chilling....

he looked at me then back at the road.

me : okay.

xolis a : awlambanga??

- are you hungry?

me :i am but not for food, i want something sweet.

xolis a :you want me?

we both laughed

me : mxm you're not sweet.

xolisa :. we'll see about that

he licked his lower lip.

me : as i was saying i want something sweet, i want doughnuts and jelly babies

i was testing him i wanted to see if he's the type that spoils his women . not that i am his women or i want to be his women i just wanted to see something.

xolisa : okay. soya ka spar lo use new brighton

- we'll go to spar the one that's in New brighton

i nodded , finally we arrived he parked his car and we both went in, i was still wearing my slippers and

i couldn't care less.

i took a shopping basket

me : what should i buy

xolisa : take whatever you want

me : are you sure??

xolisa : just take

i smiled, i told myself i was going to buy a lots of unnecessary stuff i wanted to see if he could afford them and I did.

xolisa : uzozitya zonke ezizinto? because mna a nzoty a ezi zinto

- are you going to eat all these things because i

won't

me : i will , just pay

xolisa :it seems as if you bought all these stuff to see if i can actually afford them

me : no i didn't

xolisa : ina, bhatala

-here pay

he gave me a couple of hundreds and i paid when we were done we went to his car and he drove off. he stopped at a house at Ferguson i guess that's where he lived , the gate was opened by a remote control. he said i should get inside the house while he parked his car, i did as i was told . the house was beautiful no lies although it wasn't a upstairs house ,

i made myself comfortable till he came back

me : what did you say you were again??

he laughed revealing his nice set of teeth.

xolisa : i drive trains

me : are you serious??

xolisa :ndadlala ndibulala abantu

- I'm joking , i kill people

me : I'm not scared of you

xolisa : okay.

he went to the fridge to grab some beer he drank his beer while i ate my snacks, it wasn't long till i was tired of eating sweet things.i put my snacks in the cupboard and went to sit next to him, he didn't say anything he just moved a bit so that i could be comfortable.

me : i know this is weird ne.?? but i feel so comfortable when I'm around you even though i don't know you

xolisa : is it?

me : yeah , last night i trusted you with my parents car

he just smiled and drank his beer

me : you never told me about yourself

xolisa : i don't know what to say khanya, I'm Xolisa Makabana i grew up here in New Brighton i have 1 child its a girl and she's 12

me : what do you do for a living?

xolisa : i told you , ndiqhuba i train
-i drive trains

me : no that doesn't look like you

he laughed

xolisa : so you expect someone who drives trains to be covered in oil and grease all the time?

me : maybe

xolisa :you're crazy

me : how old are you? and how come i don't know you since you grew up in New Brighton because i also grew up here

xolisa : i came on weekends and holidays here, i lived in boarding school.... but i dropped out school is not for me

me :you don't even have a matric?

xolisa : yes... why do you like undermining people. khanya?

me : i don't xolisa.... it's just that -

xolisa : it's just that you're used to have money, like yes we get that but you don't have to brag all the time about it or look down on people. life will humble you

me :but i don't xolisa

xolisa :you do and deep down you know what I'm talking about is true

me : take me home xolisa

xolisa : anzuyenza lonto mna , you won't go home just because i told you the truth about your real self.

-I'm not going to do that

i got up and sat at another sofa and played with my phone... i couldn't believe that xolisa said I'm undermining people just because i am rich , i mean

who is he to tell me that??? look at me and look at him?... ah there I'm doing it .

me : maybe you're right

i said after a while

me : i said maybe i didn't say you are

xolisa : please try to change khanya , you seem like a nice person just stop looking down on people, i heard what you said to me the day we first met you said I'm broke. you judged me by my appearance...

me : I'm sorry

xolisa : i don't want your sorry i just want you to come and sit next to me again so that we can

continue our conversation

i smiled and went to sit next to him willingly.

me : now be honest ... you want me

i touched his beard

he smiled biting his bottom lip , this man was sexy
WOW

xolisa : who said i want you?

me :i know you do

xolisa : well i don't

me : we'll see about that ... come here

i sat on his lap and pecked his lips before kissing him passionately... he paused looked at me and we kissed again. he stopped and looked at me from top to bottom in a very sexy way. i felt wanted

xolisa : uyafuna ndikthengele imoto??

- do you want me to buy you a car?

me : i would love that... but with what money?

i kissed his lips, he removed my face from his then i remembered I'm looking down on him

me : sorry i forgot

xolisa : look let's just leave it , wear your shoes I'll

take you home

me : xolisa??

xolisa : let's go...

he opened the door and i reluctantly went to the car
and he drove off to my parents house

me : are you upset? i said I'm sorry

xolisa : I'm not upset khanya... but i just can't vibe
with someone who doesn't value needy people

me : i do xolisa check my socials i donate to the old
age homes , orphanages

xolisa : then you take pictures , post them so that

you can get likes... i know how you celebrities

me : you know what?? FUCK YOU XOLISA. why do you care so much about poor people you have money mos??? why do you care about them? of course i am better than them and that's not going to change, it's a fact it's not going to change whether you like it or not! enjoy your money and forget about the poor yho this guy!! i just can't believe i find you attractive sies murn sies

xolisa : you know what? i can't believe i find you beautiful and attractive! i can't believe i wanted to get to know you because you seemed like a very good woman i can't believe. i took you to my crib i can't believe i almost liked you... you are so selfish. fuck out of my car..

me : with pleasure go fuck yourself because you won't find another bitch like me ! because this motherfuckin bitch is a fuckin millionaire and has

her own -

xolisa : shut up

he opened the car door for me i went out and ran inside my house. fuck him I'll find another guy that is loaded fuck him

[04/03, 05:54] Mangulube : CHAPTER 11

.

.

.

Its been 2 weeks since i saw xolisa, i would be lying if i said i never felt the urge to call him and i don't wanna lie i do miss him because we clicked the moment we spent time together but he really pissed me off, how dare he aren't i suppose to brag about my money? i worked very hard to get where i am, at

the age of 32 I'm a millionaire i worked my ass to be where i am. Lelo and i are quite close, Lulu visits when she can so do i . Loyiso on other side has been on my neck asking me for sex regardless of what we agreed on, i have been tempted to sleep with him but i choose to ignore my vibrating pussy all the time.

it was Saturday afternoon and i was at my house bored so i decided to video call my best friend kylie and she did answer the call, it was in the evening that side, she was wearing a gown and had a face mask it's for her skin

me : hey i miss you

kylie : i miss you too, how are you

me : bitch, I'm sexually frustrated... me and Loyiso have stopped fucking

kylie : I'm glad you took my advice Q..

kylie was the one who had advised me to stop whatever Loyiso and i have been doing because it wasn't going to end well.

me : I'm glad too , i met a guy 2 weeks back and

kylie : finally you're dating!

me : no I'm not! let me finish telling you the story

kylie : lol , okay

me : so i met this guy ne and he helped me last Saturday... uhm i went to his crib the next day everything was going well till he said i

underestimate people, i look down on people.
imagine!! he chased me out of his house friend

kylie : what did you say to him?

me : i said i worked hard for my money , the fact
remains I'm better than other people. and i am
friend

kylie : you were wrong Q

me : I'm never wrong kylie okay?? that guy was just
a bitch

kylie :i know you Q , you sometimes underestimate
people... and you are never wrong according to
yourself

i kept quiet , kylie was getting on my last nerve

kylie : i think you should talk to him... let's jump the topic i don't want us to fight over this lame shit.
how's your daughter

me : she's good

i couldn't engage in the conversation because my
conscious, my guilty conscience was eating me

kylie : are y'all getting close

me : yeah... look kylie I'll call you some other time
there's someone at the door

kylie : okay. have a nice day i love you

me : goodnight, i love you too

i hung up and started pacing up and down thinking maybe i was wrong.... i was feeling bad . i took my phone and searched " how does a person that thinks she's better than everyone act" God all the things google came up was exactly what i did the day xolisa and i spent time together. i don't wanna lie i felt bad i decided to go to bed.

still, when i was in bed i kept on tossing and turning i decided to just call him but he didn't answer his phone , i went to take a shower when i was done i wore sexy but simple clothes... i needed to look the part because i wanted to apologize for what i did and said, hopefully he would forgive me.

.

LUSANDA LULU' s PERSPECTIVE

me : can't you just open your mouth so that i can look what is wrong with you!!

i shouted at the patient, my colleagues looked at me

me : I'm sorry , I'm having a bad day

nurse : mrs sonjani take a break

Yamzo: let's take a break chomie, Sister Nkulu can you take over

Nkulu :okay sisi

Me : let's go to my office

yamzo : what's wrong mntase?

yamzo said as soon as we got inside my office

yamzo :you've been like this the whole week... well for the past 2 weeks

me : its nothing , honestly

yamzo : come on , you can trust me

me : okay... it's my husband Loyiso he has been acting different.

i exhaled,looked up trying to stop my tears from Falling

yamzo : how so

i looked at yamzo , took a tissue and wiped my tears

me : he has been distant we no longer have the connection we once had, can you believe we haven't had sex in like 2 months... but that's not the point. it's just that he has never been like this ever since we got married and it's killing me, i don't know what to do any more. even the trip we had taken to durban wasn't fun... he didn't even touch me its like -

i started crying.

yamzo :I'm sorry friend

she hugged me.

me : maybe he's cheating...

yamzo : ssssh don't say that. Loyiso is not that kind of guy maybe it's work related stress

me : maybe chomi, I'll try to talk with him

yamzo : please do. let's go out this evening for some drinks it's been a while since we went out

me : okay mntase. let me go home and take a shower

yamzo : I'll fetch you ne

me : okay

i took off my white coat, packed my bag and went home.

when i got home Loyiso was watching football
while drinking beer the kids were out of sight

me : hey baby

loyiso :hey

me : where are the kids

loyiso : they are in their rooms

me : okay.. I'm going out tonight

loyiso : okay

me : uhm.. can we talk

loyiso : about??

me :us

i went to sit next to him

me :i feel like you don't love me anymore

he frowned

me :you've been distant baby and that hurts my feelings, babe it's been 2 months since we had sex...you know I'm not big kwi sex but you are.. and if you're not having sex with me maybe you are

loyiso : are you saying I'm cheating Lusanda

me : babe -

loyiso :you are accusing me of cheating? how i don't have time for this shit. lock the door when you leave

he grabbed his beer and went to the spare bedroom closing the door behind him.i cried hysterically running to the bathroom... how did we get here??? i just want my man back. my loyiso the man i fell inlove with 14 years ago

KWAKHANYA

I checked if i looked at my review mirror , i applied my red lip stick and i looked good. when i arrived at Xolisa ' s house the gate was slightly open , so i parked outside the yard and walked to the house , i could see myself at the sliding door, i was wearing me knee high black boots, black jeans and black leather jacket. As i was walking closer to the sliding

door i heard loud manly laughs and music playing softly in the background. i knocked once they didn't answer so i just went in using the back door, i walked from the kitchen to the lounge....Xolisa was sitting with other 4 guys by the dining room counting stacks of money across the room girls wearing bikini' s were packing cocaine

me : WHAT THE ACTUAL FUCK

they all pulled out guns including the girls, i had the shock of my life i moved back a little

xolisa :relax i know her. khanya what are you doing here

girl 1 : how did you get in??

she came foward gun pointing me

me : err.. uhm.... the gate wasn't... wasn't... locked
so i.

girl 1 :who sent you??

xolisa stood in front of me as a shield

xolisa : i know her pearl , i said relax

pearl : Gys er you didn't lock the gate. AGAIN!

xolisa pulled me to the kitchen

xolisa : what are you doing here??

i couldn't even speak i was still traums from all the

guns they gunpointed me with

xolisa : khanya??

me : yho sorry... i was... i was...

xolisa : you're shaking... are you scared of guns?

i nodded fast. he gave me a glass of water and i calmed down

xolisa : you can't drive home like this, i know i said i don't want to ever see you again but i can't let you leave while you're like this. so you're going to stay in my room till I'm done with what we're doing there

i nodded, i had no energy to speak due to the shock, he took me to his room and locked me inside just

incase i would run away. i played with my phone while waiting for him.

xolisa : khanya

he shook me a little and i woke up , i slept while being busy on my phone

me : what's the time?

xolisa : almost 8. what are you doing here khanya

me : i came to apologize for what i said xolisa , i realized i was wrong

xolisa : you don't have to apologize because it's who you are, the real you . let me take a shower after I'll take you home

me : xolis a I'm sorry i miss you

he ignored me, he just took off his t shirt revealing his perfect 6 pack body , he had tattoos too. he was just perfect

me : you know what? fuck you stop acting like you're better than -

xolis a :uyangxola khanya

-you're making a noise

he said before walking to the bathroom this guy is very chilled. a few minutes later he came out of the shower and lotioned his body i decided to not look coz i was gonna be horny i just looked at my phone the whole time

xolisa :let me take you home

me : I'm not going home till you hear me out

xolisa : khanya uyandi libazisa i have places to be

me : xolisa can i talk then you can go

xolisa :fine

he sat next to me, God he smelt so good

me : you smell nice

xolisa : enkosi

- thank you

me : i said I'm sorry.... I'm going to change

he looked at me

xolisa : i don't know kwakhanya... I don't know if i should give you a chance

me : why does what i said affect you so much

xolisa : never mind... i forgive you

me : no tell me please

xolisa :I'll tell you when i trust you

i giggled

xolisa : awubawel uyonxila nam namhlanje?

- don't you wanna get drunk with me tonight

me : i do but i need to change

xolisa : akho need , you're beautiful and our outfits match

- no need

me : well okay but first... tell me what were you doing earlier with your friends

he laughed

xolisa : ndili gints a , ndingu X but kuwe ndingu honey

-I'm a gangster, they call me X but to you I go by honey

i just laughed, grabbed my bag and off we went to wherever we were going to

[04/03, 05:55] Mangulube : CHAPTER 12

sponsored.

.

.

.

We got into his black Mercedes AMG , well he opened the door for me first then went to his seat and drove off , i connected my phone and played some nice songs for us

me : which club are we going to?

x : we going to a house party first then later we will

go to the club

me :okay

x : relax you'll be okay...

me : thank you for forgiving me

x : i forgave you as long as you won't snitch my friends and i to the poilce

me : my lips are zipped

x : good girl so what are you doing next week Friday?

me :i don't know why

x : I'm just asking

me :oh okay

x : we are here

i didn't know where we were because i wasn't focusing on the road , i was busy looking at this handsome man next to me. i think i am very weird because i didn't find xolis a handsome when he looked like he was broke , well i don't know... i just find him cute.

x : come my lady

he held my hand and i got out of the car, damn the house was beautiful there were black cars ONLY at the parking lot , others fancier than what xolis a

was driving but i couldn't care less, i loved the house more. Girls that were serving wore bikinis , some were at the pool

x : let's get in

me : oh.. okay

x : don't be nervous.. just don't act like you don't know things just keep calm

me : alright

i fixed my weave , X held my hand and we walked inside , the house was playing music it wasn't too loud , xolis a fist bumped people on the way to the garden where everyone was at .

x : boss

his boss nodded , the boss was light skinned and had a scar on his eye like he was once scratched on his eye with a knife , pretty girls were around him including the girl who pointed me with a gun , Pearl.

boss : and who is this X , hello bhabha

he was referring to me , i just smiled and offered a hand shake. he took my hand and kissed it

X : yi ntombi yam ke le , ngu Queen

- this is my girl, her name is Queen

boss : uyi Queen nyan, umhle lomntu

- she's indeed a Queen , she's beautiful

me : thank you

x : pearl can you please accommodate Queen while the boss and i talk business

pearl : okay , come Queen

i followed her to the house.

pearl :I'm sorry for earlier.. i didn't know you were X 's girlfriend

me. : no it's fine... Xolisa is not my boyfriend so relax

pearl : but he said you were his girl

me : maybe for tonight i don't know

we both laughed, she poured us some wine and we sat on the patio watching X and the gang talk

me : everyone is beautiful here yho!

pearl :i know right, it's like the boss chose only handsome men to be part of the gang

me : which one is yours here

pearl : no one, I'm part of the gang. I'm the only girl

me : yho... how is it

pearl : its normal they treat me like their sister and...

" Pearl, Queen Izani"

the boss called us , we took our glasses of wine
with us and went to the gang

boss : cars are ready, we are going to White Tigers

no one said much except people went to their cars
with their women, and we all drove to White Tiger in
Humewood Summerstrand

x : how was spending time with someone who
pointed a gun at you for the first time

me : better than i expected she's a nice person

x : oh okay

me : so was that your boss??

he nodded

me : so y'all are his followers

x : can we please talk about this some other time for now act like my woman

me : okay

x : good.

he kissed my hand , we all arrived at White Tiger at the same time , men opened the door for girls, X did that for me and we all went in, sat in the VIP section ordered drinks and the party started. The Boss was seated next to X and I, i was sitting on X'

s lap the Boss was sitting next to X with a no girl on top of him, instead two girls stood behind him... the Boss kept on brushing my thighs i really didn't like it , it was uncomfortable

me : can you please accompany me to the bathroom

i whispered in xolis a' s ear. he nodded and we went to the bathroom. i did my business when i was done i was kak tired and wanted to go home because i was annoyed with this whole things

me : x , i want to go home

x : ngoba? kuse early

- why it's still early

me : NO! I'm tired i want to go home

x : let's stay for 30 minutes then we'll leave, we're leaving at 23: 30

me : okay

x : come here

i went closer to him, he held my waist and kissed me , i returned the favour kissing him back making us even.

x : we'll go. home soon

me : okay

he took my hand and we walked out... on my way back i saw Lulu

me : I'm coming just now you can go

x : no , it's dangerous let's go

i let him be , we walked to where Lulu and her friends were.

me : Lulu

lulu : haybo! Khanya what are you doing here

she hugged me, she was a bit drunk

Lulu : these are my friends Yamzo and Noma

me : hey guys and this is Xolisa

i looked at Xolis a he chuckled

X : I'm her man

we all laughed at his statement.

Lulu :finally you're dating

yamzo : you look familiar

me : ah yes, I'm a influencer i have my own
company

yamzo : no apart from that but you do look familiar

me : uhm...

x : we will have to love and leave you ladies

Lulu :i will call you va

me : Okay, bye ladies

them :bye

xolisa and i went to the vip section drank for a while , i kept on reminding him that I wanted to go home I'm bored , i wasn't used to drink with men and many more other people i didn't know

x :uhm gents we are leaving now

boss : so early?

x : the lady gets what she wants

they all laughed , fist bumped before we left.

me : aren't you drunk for driving?

x : khanya, I'm not stupid i didn't drink too. much
because i knew i had to drive us home

me : mhhh

i saw the drive indicating that it was going to
Humewood

me : I'm not going to my house

x : we're spending the night at my place? okaay

he made a u- turn and we drove all the way to New brighton , we arrived at his house he showed me the guest bedroom

x :you will be spending the night here, I'll bring you something to sleep with

me : okay

he went out, i thought were.... nevermind. i stripped till i was half naked and waited for X

x : here are....

i got up and went to him by the door, took the clothes , he was staring the whole time , he just nodded closed the door and went out. i laughed wore the t shirt he gave me and his boxers . i got in

bed and stayed there for a while , so i came to x ' s house just to sleep? if i wanted to sleep i would've went to my house. i got up and went to his room , the lights were off i think he was asleep already , i got in and cuddled myself to him , he woke up and looked at me with squinted eyes...

x : khanya... what are you..

me : ssshhhh

i started by kissing him on his lips , played with his beard , he kissed me back and we kissed for a while, he made me sit on top of him and we kissed for a while , i grinded my hips while we were kissing till he was aroused , he was now on top of me , he slowly took off the boxers that i was wearing together with my thong , i also helped him take off his pyjama pants . he was about to penetrate when he asked me :

x : do you want us to do this ?

me : yes

he kissed my lips , curved his back sliding his dick inside my pussy lips, my pussy stretched as he pushed his dick inside as my pussy clenched him. i moaned softly , he looked into my eyes and kissed me slowly. he eased out slowly and pushed back in again burying his dick.

he thrust ed slowly while i moaned caressing his face, every thrust of his felt so good, my pussy got wetter and wetter. every stroke of his left me yearning for more. His deep grunts sounded so melonic in my ears. he kissed my neck making me grab the sheets grinding myself to him from beneath This man was fucking me sooo good.

Xolisa fastened his pace slamming his dick inside me , deep inside me my moans became louder. He

pushed my legs to my chest gaining more access to my pussy, he gave me a couple of deep strokes before he came . He flipped me making me lie on my stomach.

x : do this baby

he made me lie my chest flat and my ass was in the air, he unexpectedly slammed inside me

" oh God... X... aah"

he thrusted in me deeply Making me feel his dick inside my womb. he held my waist tight and fucked me hard and i was enjoying each and every moment of it.

" xolisa... pl.. don't stop"

he never answered me he just kept on fucking me with the roughest strokes ever till we both came. he didn't give me a chance to rest , he pulled me towards the edge of the bed and we continued fucking for the whole night.

The next morning i woke up feeling regretful so i got out of bed and tip toed to their bathroom , took a shower when i went back to the bedroom , X was awake

x : you're awake

me : yeah

x : don't you want breakfast

me : i just want to go home

i wasn't feeling well after what xolis a and i did the night before , i wore the same clothes i wore yesterday and i was ready to go

me : please take me home

x : okay

we went to his car, this time i opened the car door myself... he sighed, went to his side and drove off. i rested my head on the window

x : khanya did i do anything you didn't want us to do last night. if i did im sorry

[SILENCE]

x :I'm sorry khanya...

he held my hand while focusing on the road

me : you didn't do anything wrong xolisa so shut up

x:okay

we drove to my house in silence . i got out off the car without saying goodbye. i ran up to my room and cried, i called kylie but it went to voice mail. i made a voice message

me(crying) : kylie i fucked up.... i slept with someone that i barely know... i think i like him... i... i feel so weak. he will think that i do this... he will think i sleep with guys that i barely know... what do i do know God!

i hung up and cried myself to sleep.

LUSANDA LULU 'S PERSPECTIVE

we were at yamzo ' s apartment and we had a terrible hangover

yamzo :drink this

me :thank you chomie

it was a green smoothie and it tasted terrible but i drank it because i wanted to feel better

yamzo : what will Loyiso say when you come back?

me : i doubt he noticed i was even gone so I'll go home later

yamzo : oh okay chomi but you have to talk to him, make him tell the truth threaten him that you will leave him

me : I'll try chomie yho... this guy is stressing me

out and i don't want the kids to see we're fighting

yamzo : don't let it get to that point mntase

me : i won't

yamzo : heeeee remember that lady we saw
yesterday at the club

me : who kwakhanya? she's my friend i love her

yamzo : yaz she kinnda looks like Lelona

i laughed

me : no she does not

yamzo : she does chomi... hay hay hay the
resemblance kubo is on 100% even a mad person
can see that they look alike

me : you were too drunk last night tshini

yamzo : all i am saying they look alike

i just laughed and finished drinking my smoothie

.

.

our darling Lusanda Sonjani.

[04/03, 05:55] Mangulube : CHAPTER 13

.

.

.

Kylie ' s phone call woke me up in the early hours of
5 am on Monday morning

me : hi

kylie : i received your voice message, are you ok??

i yawned.

me: i don't wanna lie, I'm feel like shit

kylie : talk to me baby

me : i slept with someone i barely know what's

worse is that i really wanted to get to know him

kylie : did he say anything after you fucked with him

me :no... well i don't know because i slept . sis we fucked the whole night so i was tired the next morning i woke up early and asked him to take me home

kylie :it seems like the guy doesn't regret having sex with you

me : you do not understand

kylie :did he try calling you?

me. :uhm let me check

i checked

me : he did , he left me messages as well asking if we did something i didn't like on Saturday night

kylie : i think you're overreacting... try talking to him

me :I'm shy because i will seem like I'm weak. who fucks with someone they barely know

kylie : uhm hello... it was me... now we are married with the guy i did that with

me : that ain't the same sis

kylie : trust me it is the same thing

me : lol, okay fine for now bye i have to get ready for

work

kylie :have nice day ok?

me :thank you for listening

kylie :anytime

i hung up , got up took a bath and dressed up for work.

.

Loyiso 's perspective

.

My wife woke us all up Monday morning she helped

the kids get ready for school while i also got ready for work. when they were done they took a taxi to school

lulu : babe i saw khanya at the club on Saturday

me : okay

lulu : she was with this other intimidating guy..

me : okay , look i have to go I'll see you later ne

lulu :okay, i love you

me :i love you too

i took my car keys and drove to work

oooo

i arrived at work and went straight to Khanya ' s office and there she was drinking coffee while being busy on her phone

me : when were you going to tell you've found someone!

she stood up

khanya : excuse me? how dare you barge in my office early in the morning shouting!

me : khanya uyajola ngoku?

- you are dating now huh?

khanya : Loyiso what are you on about? I'm lost

me : Lusanda saw you on Saturday

she laughed

khanya : please leave my office, i have my own issues to stress about

me : khanya please! we need to talk

khanya : come later I'm about to make a important call

me : I'll bring you lunch okay?

khanya : fine now leave

She opened the door for me , i left and went to my office. when i got there my wife ' s cousin Siphe was there

me : kwak' sasa what is it siphe

siphe : is that a way of greeting your sister in law

me : hello

siphe :hi Lusanda says you haven't been treating her good

me : what are you now... a love specialist?

siphe : Loyiso i think i know the reason for all of this?

me : I'm listening

siphe : my cousin told me you started acting weird a few weeks ago that's exactly the time kwakhanya got back, are you guys back together? when are you telling Lulu that kwakhanya is lelona 's mom??? because if you don't i will tell her

me : siphe please stay out of my marriage

siphe : i won't because you are hurting my sister! if you don't love her just leave her and be with kwakhanya and raise your daughter together

me : you know i love lulu it's just that I've been under alot of work stress

siphe : i hope so ... that's the only thing that brought me here so bye

me : don't tell Lulu about khanya I'll tell her when the time is right

siphe : don't take too long

me : alright , bye

she went out, i took out my laptop before letting out a loud sigh. WHAT A DRAMATIC MORNING

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

it was almost my lunch break so i was packing my things so that i could have lunch by the beach because i wasn't feeling well, i wanted to relax. a knock at my office came through while i was busy with what i was doing

me :come in

[CLEARS UP THROAT]

I looked up and i saw Xolis a... my heart beat fast i just looked at him, he walked towards me and sat on the chair across mine

me:uhm..h... hi xolis a

x :hey

me:what are you doing here

x : i want to know why you are ignoring me

i sighed

x : did i do something wrong?? did i do something you didn't like?? did i hurt -

me : xolis a you did nothing wrong , it's just me

x : why did you rush off like that khanya... i thought we did what we both wanted

me : that's the point xolis a! i feel like we should've have slept together it was too soon

x : why do you say so? i don't regret having sex with you mna khanya and for that i enjoyed every moment of it

i blushed

me : don't make me blush xolisa

x : I'm sorry but i mean it

we both laughed

me : I'm sorry for ignoring you... i felt bad after
whatever we did that night

x : we can call it a night with no regrets

me : yeah so can we start over

x : I'm Xolisa

me : I'm kwakhanya can i be your friend

x : i was thinking we could be more than friends

me : ohh you want to be my brother

x : don't you dare family zone me girl

we both laughed

me : you finna be my dad ke

x : let's go out for lunch my daughter

me : where are you taking me daddy

x : izapha kum nzak'xelela

- come to me and I'll tell you

i excitedly walked up to him and sat on his lap , he caressed my face before kissing me , i returned the favor.

my office door opened as we were about to kiss for the last time, it was Loyiso

Lloyd : so it was true

me : Loyiso can we please talk tomorrow or later

Lloyd : you said you're going to have lunch with me

me : Loyiso i can't please

x: khanya it's fine you can go with him... I'll see you later

Lloyd : and who are you calling kwakhanya the way

i call her

x : ndingu Xolisa abandi respect. ayo bandibiza ta X
ku khanya ndingu honey

- I'm Xolisa to those who respect me im ta ex but to
khanya I'm honey

i looked at him and flashed a smile, this guy surely
knows how to charm someone

Lloyd : khanya -

me : Loyiso I'll see you when i get back.. Xolisa...
well i mean honey let's go

X took my handbag and made me lead the way out
Leaving Loyiso in my office

we were now in his car vibing to good music, Xolisa
Said he was taking me out for lunch at St elmos
pizza in Walmer

x : who's that guy

me : that's the baby father

x : uhuh...

me. : he was my first love, I'll tell you more over
lunch

x : okay.... we are here

he got out of his car seat and went to open the door
for me to get out. such a gentleman

we went inside the restaurant and ordered , we

drank out beverages while waiting for the order
when the order arrived we ate together

x: tell me more about the guy , you guys seems to
have history

me : where should i start

x : from the beginning

me : okay.... so i was 18 when i fell pregnant with
Lelo i wasn't ready so i ran away my parents helped
me since they didn't like him

x : why didn't they like him.. did he do something?

me : uhm no... it was because he came from a poor
family

x: oh okay.. carry on

me : so i ran away and cut all ties with everyone and followed my dreams. so i came back last month and wanted to fix things with him but he didn't want to because he's married but we did fuck. i realized it wasn't good so i told him we must end whatever we are doing but it seems like he still wants me

x: so Lelo doesn't know you're her mom?

me : yeah so does Lulu, it's just a twisted story i don't know how to fix it

x : tell your daughter the truth that you're her mom don't mind anything else.. ignore Loyiso totally

me : I've already started... I'll tell Lelo everything

when I've bought myself a house and a car. i want to be independent when i tell her so that she could come live with me

x : that's a good idea

me : tell me more about you Xolis a

x : there's not much to tell khanya

me : please.. stop being secretive

x :I'll tell you some other time , look at the time your lunch break is almost over

i didn't wanna be pushy so i let him be. he payed for our meal before he drove me back to work.

me :i really don't wanna go back into the office I enjoyed my day with you

x:so did i , khanya can you do one thing for me

me : and that is??

x : learn to communicate with me more... please okay?

me : okay honey

x : come on kiss me

i giggled and kissed him

x : us askhumbula is celo sam?

- do you remember my request

me : which one?

x : the part when i said i want you to be my girlfriend

i giggled

me : not now Xolis a i have a lot to deal with...
maybe when I'm emotionally and mentally stable I'll
agree

x : fine by.. I'll pick you after work okay

me : okay bye x.

i kissed his cheek before getting out of his car to
my office. there wasn't much to do so I went home i
texted Xolis a that i went home he mustn't go look

for me in the office and Loyiso? i haven't seen him since lunch time

oooooooo

NARRATED

The next morning Loyiso was in his house eating breakfast with his family , his wife Lusanda who wasn't feelings loved for about a few weeks thought she should just break the silence between them. it was a perfect moment for her because the kids were at school so it was just him and her

Lulu : babe

Lloyd : yes

he replied not paying attention to his wife , kwakhanya has been on his mind lately... he wanted

her back he had developed feelings again for her but him catching feelings for kwakhanya was slowly destroying his marriage but he wasn't aware of that

Lulu : let's go to Cape Town this weekend

Lloyd : i can't I'm going on a business trip to Joburg on Friday

Lulu : why didn't you say so

Lloyd : sorry

the way Loyiso was mean to his wife , he didn't even realize it... he got up his chair wore his jacket , gave Lusanda a small kiss on her lips answering left.

Lusanda just sighed packed all the dishes in the sink and decided to have ice cream for her misery

"atleast i tried" was all she said

Kwakhanya was in her office the next morning drinking coffee while drawing a new Queen collection for her boutique drawing was her passion after fashion of course. Xolisa kept on visiting her mind as she was busy, that made her sit and stare at the window day dreaming about him. Kwakhanya liked the guy so much but she was scared that she wasn't ready to be in a serious relationship and that she wasn't sure that she really liked him because she only had feelings for Xolisa the moment she saw he was loaded but before that she did not like him at all! for that reason she rejected Xolisa's request

Lloyd : hi miss Lamar

Loyiso said after getting in Lelo's office, his heart was beating fast he really thought Kwakhanya was beautiful. Lulu was beautiful too but kwakhanya

had something that Lulu didn't have

khanya : hi

Lloyd : we're going on a business trip Friday in joburg

khanya : what's it for

Lloyd : networking

Khanya : okay see you then

Loyiso went out and khanya made a quick call to Xolis a telling him about the trip , he didn't like that he wasn't going to see khanya for the whole weekend but he said it was fine.

Friday came , Loyiso and Kwakhanya boarded the plane at 6 and they arrived at the hotel late at night

Lloyd : can you please come to my room i have something to show you

khanya : Loyiso I'm tired

Lloyd : please khanya

khanya:okay

Loyiso led kwakhanya to his room, he had a little surprise for her.

Lloyd :SUPRISE!!!!

the room had red rose petals all over, there were

candles everywhere and soft music playing in the background. Khanya was confused

khanya : and then

Lloyd : it's for us baby ... i was lying there's no business trip i wanted us to spend time alone

khanya :WHAT THE FUCK

Lloyd : please khanya i love you please

Lloyd kneeled down and kissed her hand , Khanya just looked at him.

Lloyd : please have this romantic dinner with me...

khanya : no!

Kwakhanya rushed out, but Loyiso pulled her back in he was aggressive

Lloyd : I SAID HAVE DINNER WITH ME!!!

Kwakhanya was scared... she did not want to do this at all

Lloyd : wear this...

Loyiso gave Lelo a sexy red lingerie , with fear Lelo wore it.

Lloyd : ahhh mama you look so sexy it's going to be a long night

he brushed her ass , Khanya kept on removing his

hand but then he looked at her with a warning face expression so she did whatever he wanted her to do

Lloyd : it's going to be a long night

[04/03, 05:55] Mangulube : CHAPTER 14

.

.

.

i tried pushing Loyiso off me , he was kissing me forcefully.

me : please stop Loyiso! why are you doing this!

i kicked him in the stomach and moved back, my back was against the wall now , i grabbed a fork

from the plates he had put aside for us

me : come close to me and I'll slit your throat with this, i swear

i was shaking with fear and he could see it , Loyiso knew me from inside out , he could sense my fear a mile away.

Lloyd : i just want us to enjoy our weekend there's no need for you to be this hard...

me : Loyiso i don't want to.... respect my -

he grabbed the fork from my shaking hands and pulled me closer to him. i tried to push him off once again but he was too strong , he started off my sucking my neck, he then tore the red lingerie he had bought me apart , there i knew he was going to

rape me!

me : Loyiso please stop

Lloyd : Khanya please.... don't act like you don't want this, i know the nigga you're dating doesn't fuck you like i do.

me : Loyi-

Lloyd : I'm inlove with you again! i can't let you go baby... please let me

he flipped me over, he was now on top of me . he undid his belt , tears from my eyes fell side ways on my face... i couldn't stop him. i was tired of all the crying so i let him be and so he raped me.

.

Lusanda ' s perspective

.

I was having Sunday lunch with my husband ' s family in New Brighton, the kids were there so is Siphe and my friend Yamzo.

yamzo : thank you ma for inviting us for lunch

she said to Loyiso' s mom

ma : it's nothing my love.... i just figured that Lulu and yourself need a break from cooking since you work full time

me : we appreciate it ma , being a doctor is no

child's play hay hay i can't

siphe : imagine being on call for 24/7 , even if you're spending time with your family. I'm glad I'm not a doctor

we all laughed

Lelo : and that's why i don't want to be a doctor too, I'm even scared of blood yhu hay hay

me : being a doctor is a nice career baby

Lelo : no mama

we all laughed

Lelo : i just want to be a fashion designer or a

artist... i can sing remember

ma : ow that amazing voice

Lelo : thank you gogo

yamzo : you're the cutest Lelo murn

Aviwe : i would love to be a doctor just like mama

Uya : I'm going to be a rapper

sbatha : mama i want to be Gumball

we all laughed at sbatha' s statement , Gumball is a cartoon for Christ's sake but he didn't know shame and that made us laugh at him

me : stop laughing at my son nina, come here baby
kiss me

he stood up and walked up to me , i kissed him.

me : you will be Gumball don't worry

ma : is there room for dessert anyone??

me : siphe and i will get the dessert

siphe and i left the dining room and went to the
kitchen, i took the ice cream from the fridge while
she took dessert bowls from the cupboard

siphe : mntase... i don't want to seem insensitive ne

me : okay sis

siphe : have you ever thought of who Lelona ' s mother is??? remember she's not your daughter

me : no and i don't wanna think of her, Loyiso never spoke to me about her.

siphe : what if she comes back and wants the kid?

me : she can't kaloku! i raised Lelona.

siphe : have you been in contact with Aviwe ' s mother??

me : no... she doesn't want the kid so they are mine

siphe : yho mzala! you married this man while he

had baggage

me : i love him so i love his kids and since i love kids i don't find anything with our marriage and besides we have our own 2

siphe : phof ke , when are you telling aviwe and lelo you're not their mom

me : never! I'm not telling them till i die shame they are my kids. i raised them.

siphe : let's take these desserts to the family

me :yeah

we went to the dining room , there was Loyiso! he was back... so soon???

me : baby. hi

i went to him and kissed him

Loyiso :iyakufanela kelento uynxibileyo

- what you're wearing suits you

i blushed .. i was wearing my makoti attire

me : ndikwenzele ukutya mnyenam??

- should i fix you something to eat husband?

Loyiso : i would love that

i went to the kitchen dished up for him and warmed his food. Loyiso was acting so normal... it was like

the old Loyiso is back not that i was complaining but i was very happy. i gave him his food he ate while telling us all about his business trip.

we were now in our apartment , the kids were spending the night at their grandparents house in New Brighton we left them there since they said they enjoyed spending time with their Gogo

we were in our bedroom getting ready for bed, Loyiso seemed like he was in a good mood. i got in bed so did he , he pulled me close to him and i rested my head on his chest . Oh God how much I've missed this. Laying on his chest while listening to his heartbeat felt like heaven , he kept on giving small kisses on my head and all over my face.

me : i see you enjoyed your trip

loyiso : i did hunny , it was such a educational trip i

think we're going again maybe in two weeks time

me : okay love I'm glad you enjoyed. baby don't you think it's time i met up with Lelo ' s mom since I've met aviwe' s -

Loyiso : NO! and my word is final now let's sleep

me :okay

Loyiso : good, come here

i moved closer to him , we started kissing and the rest is history

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

.

Sunday morning! i was back i needed someone to talk to, i couldn't eat nor sleep. Loyiso had sex with me without my consent the whole weekend just because we were once high school lovers and that i had claimed to love him when i got back from America, i wasn't coping. I just couldn't talk to Kylie so i called my "once" best friend Siphe and she answered on the first ring

me : hey hun

siphe : hello.. you sound down

me : where are you

siphe :I'm leaving New Brighton... why

me : please come to my parents house in

Humewood... i need someone to talk to

siphe : okay I'm coming now now

i hung up. One thing about Siphe??? she isn't the judgemental type that's why i wanted to talk to her about this. She arrived soon and i let her in

me : Loyiso raped me

i said as soon as she walked in, before she even sat down

siphe : what?

me : he lied and said we are going on a business trip kanti he had planed this romantic trip for us... he forced himself on me since Friday till before we

left Durban. Mntase I'm broken i never expected that from Loyiso..... he said he loves me and that -

siphe : woah woah woah woah sis . how dare you?

i looked at her

me : what do you mean???

siphe : don't come here acting all innocent, i know for a fact you seduced him and you wanted this. you're lying about my cousin 's Husband!! kwakhanya i knew you were crazy but i didn't know you would stoop so low

me : siphe i swear i didn't seduce him... he raped me

siphe : shut up!! don't you dare lie about Loyiso you

wanted this and you got what you wanted

me : Siphe -

siphe : my sister has been complaining that Loyiso has been acting off ever since you got here! i knew it you were sleeping with him

khanya I'm going to tell Lusanda the truth so that your little reputation as a celebrity ends like the blink of an eye. and guess what??? i will be the one who's going to publish that story. I'm sorry sis family comes first! you hurt my cousin you hurt me cut ties with me i don't want to see you again!

me : siphe please don't tell her, I'll tell her myself

siphe : goodbye Kwakhanya

she took her handbag and went out , i can't believe she found me wrong in all of this! family comes first.... so she chose Lusanda over me
i went to bed and cried myself to sleep

the next day, it was past 7 in the morning... i heard someone knocking in the door , i went to go get it. It was Xolisa

x : babe, why are your eyes swollen and red??

me : hello Xolisa i have allergies

x : can i come in

i made way for him to come inside

x : what's wrong talk to me

me :nothing... do you want tea??

x : no i want you to tell me what's wrong

me : fine! Siphe threatened to tell Lusanda the truth about Lelo even though I'm not ready

x : is that it???

me : yes... so do you want something to eat??

x : I don't believe you tell me what happened

me : do you want to leave Xolisa??

x :no

me : shut up and let me fix you something to eat

x : no I'll make breakfast go take a shower and get ready for work

me : I'm not going, I'm selling my business get me a buyer

x : what!!!?

me : xolis a I'm selling my business and you're not going to stop me yho! you aren't my father nor my man so shut up and help me make breakfast for us

x : wow. okay but you do know if you want or need anything you can tell me

me : i appreciate you x... thanks I will

x : go take a shower

i smiled and went to take a shower leaving Xolis a making breakfast for me and him.

.

Lelona 's perspective

i was in my grandmother ' s room going through the family's old pictures, with laughs here and there. my grandmom called for me so i packed the photos all together and put them where they were but one photo fell . i picked it up and looked the back of it and it was written "J anuary 22nd Lelona L" but my surname doesn't start with an L i looked at the photo , it was me and some women that didn't look

anything like my mom... and -

"Lelona!"

my grandmother walked in so i quickly put the photo in my pocket

me : Gogo

Gogo : I've been calling for you

me : sorry

Gogo : okay go to.....

i couldn't hear anything she said, my mind was elsewhere. it was on the photo i had just seen

[04/03, 05:55] Mangulube : CHAPTER 15

.

.

.

Loyiso ' s perspective

Tuesday morning i was in my office preparing for my afternoon meeting, Siphe my sister in law stopped by , it was n't a friendly vis it though because she seemed furious the moment she walked in my office

me : oh hey Siphe

Siphe : why did you sleep with that slut

me : what? what are you talking about Siphe?

Siphe : kwakhanya is framing you damit, she's going around saying you raped her

me : what? I'll never do that you know me well i would never do that

Siphe : well that's you get for sleeping with floozy's abs I'm telling Lusanda about Lelona I've been keeping this secret long enough now i can't betray my cousin for a bitch

me :no please don't I'll tell her myself ... giving me a few days

Siphe : listen here, I'm giving you a week if you don't tell her, i will

me : relax... now please leave you've ruined my day

Siphe : sort Kwakhanya out before you loose your career

me : goodbye Siphe

she grabbed her handbag from the desk and went out , Mandisa walked in after her

mandy : what was going on here? i heard a commotion from my office

me : pleas mind your own business

mandy : okay sir..... the boutique hasn't been opened since yesterday

me : now what does that have to do with me, get out please if you don't have valuable information to tell me

she raised her eye brow before she went out, i dialed kwakhanya ' s number i wanted to fix things between us, i just could not understand why she would say i raped her.

she didn't answer her phone and so i decided i will go check up on her after my meeting at 12

After my meeting i drove to her parents house in Humewood , the small gate was open i parked my car outside the yard and used the small gate in. i knocked at the door 3 times before she shouted she was coming

me : hi

i said as soon as she opened the door... she

seemed shocked to see me , she tried to close the door but i held it

me : can i come in

khanya : why?? you want to rape me again

i flinched closing my eyes

me : uhm... that's why I'm here, we need to talk

khanya : try anything I'll stab you with a knife. get in

i got inside... the house looked like a mess , i removed a plate of food on the couch before i sat.

me : kwakhanya how are you

khanya : please get out of here if you came to ask me shit

me : okay I'm sorry please put the knife down you are making me nervous

khanya : you didn't say that before you raped me

me : khanya i didn't... we both wanted that

she started crying, i stood up and tried holding her but she moved back

khanya : i told you countless times to stop... but you didn't that's rape

me : khanya...

khanya : i don't wanna talk to you! i hate you for what you've done to me , i feel less of myself because you had raped me. i feel dirty unworthy

me :I'm sorry if i rapped

khanya : if???? if??? if you raped me. LOYISO YOU DID YOU RAPED ME FOR THE WHOLE FUCKIN WEEKEND I HATE YOU FOR THAT , I WILL REPORT!!!!

me : khanya please don't i will do anything

she shook her head , i moved towards her and held her arms and she screamed

khanya :LET GO OF ME!! LET ME GO....

someone barged.

" what's going on here??"

i turned to look back, it was the guy i saw in her office holding a gun

me : uhm... there's no need for a gun khanya and i were just talking

man : just talking????

he punched me across of my face , i returned with a punch on his cheek.

khanya : Xolisa don't please stop! Loyiso get out

Xolisa :uyandiqhela wena ne

- you're getting familiar with me ne?

he hit me with a gun on the back of my head before tripping my feet and i fell with my back. He started kicking me on my stomach... i had no power to fight back

khanya : Xolisa don't please stop

She was crying hysterically

Xolisa : i won't stop why he was making you cry...

khanya : he.. he raped me

xolisa : what!? you mother fucker

he held me by my shirt and started throwing punches on my face

me : wait... i can explain

khanya held his waist from behind and he stopped.
I stood up and wiped the blood off my nose

me : i didn't rape her... it was consensual sex

khanya : stop lying.... you're going to rott in jail

Xolisa shot my one foot and i groaned

Xolisa :leave before i fuck you up again

i took my car keys on the table and went to my car, i called melumzi my brother to come and fetch me

since i couldn't drive by myself, he came and drove me to his house no questions asked

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

.

After Loyiso left , Xolisa was pacing up and down in the lounge

me : please sit i don't know why you're worked up... you're not my boyfriend

Xolisa : one thing i cannot stand? is a rapist..!! i want to kill him

me : you can't his lelona ' s dad

Xolisa : but baby he violated you

me : i know but.... he's Lelona' s father I'll get him arrested.

Xolisa : okay.. i respect your decision but you should've told me

me : I couldn't because i was scared you're going to judge me... Siphe did when i told her i was raped by Loyiso she said i was lying

xolisa : but I'm not her....

me: I'm sorry xolisa

xolisa :it's fine... take a shower we're going to the

police station

me:but -

xolisa : what is it now?

me :you gave him enough punishment... he'll never do it again

xolisa : khanya -

me : X , if i get him arrested.... Lelona will be hurt by all the publicity that she'll get after learning her father raped her biological mother... i don't want my daughter to be depressed

xolisa :fine... let me take you out atleast?

i smiled

me:i need to clear my mind, I've already taken a bath what should i wear?

xolisa :you're fine like that?

what the fuck this guy??? i was wearing a two piece tracksuit and sneakers...

xolisa : come on let's go

i followed this tall man's lead to his car. as per usual, he opened the car door for me, i got in, he closed it and went to his side.

me : where are you taking me?

xolisa :to the shooting range

me: no ways... I'm scared of guns

xolisa :babe please learn how to use guns

me : first of all I'm not you're babe... secondly i won't ever need to use a gun

xolisa :you never know... we are here come on.

he excitedly held my hand as we walked inside , he signed a form and we were a given a instructor named Greg

Greg : good afternoon i will be your instructor today

Xolisa : we need no instructor , i can shoot

Greg : its the rules, so who will be starting

me : him

Xolisa : come... i want to prove to you that i can shoot

Greg just laughed , he gave us something like headphones and a black jackets

Greg :hold your gun like....

Xolisa : relax dude i know how to use a gun

i giggled , xolisa aimed at the doll and shot it on the forehead. Greg seemed impressed

xolisa : i told you

Greg : ms you're next

me : uh. okay

i was scared, i was literally shaking when i held the gun. he instructed me to aim and stand at a comfortable position and so i did. I shot the doll at the chin and xolisa laughed at me but i kept on trying till i got a hang of it and finally shot at the target.

Xolisa : Congrats babe your first shot

he lifted me up while kissing my face . i just giggled and told him to put me down

me : whuu I'm hungry now can we go get something to eat?

Xolisa : where do you want to eat?

me : anywhere as long as there's food

he laughed at me , he payed Greg before we drove off.

We went to Mike ' s Kitchen in Humewood and we ordered wings and Chocolate milk shakes

me:I've been yearning for this.. mhhhh

i said taking a bit...

Xolisa : please tell me when will you be mine finally?

i finished chewing before answering

me : Xolisa... my life is complicated right now i just want to get my life on the track and we barely know each other

Xolisa : i don't mind being with you at your journey of self discovery... i want to be with you plus i feel like we know each other enough to date.

me : its been barely a month since we met

xolisa : a Month and two weeks honey

me : Xolisa i just can't i need to find myself first then I'll get back to you

Xolisa : tell me you like or love me instead

me : only as a friend, i do find you attractive though

xolisa : mh

he seemed disappointed , i held his hand as a sign of reassurance

me : as soon as I'm good, we'll be together

xolisa : I'm a very patient man

me : well, good now can we finish our food

xolisa : yeah sure

we continued eating in silence which was unusual

since he really liked to talk but i didn't ask him why i decided to give him space to process all that i had told him , hopping he will understand my reasons for not being able to be with him in the moment.

we called the waiter , he payed and gave the waiter a tip

Xolisa : want to grab something else before i take you home?

me : no I'm okay

Xolisa : let's go then.

we went to his car and he drove me to my parents house , he accompanied me to the door

me : uhm... Goodnight i guess

Xolisa : yeah

he stared at me intensely with his brown eyes into mine ... i would be lying if i said i felt a connection between us but i did instead i just wanted to just get inside the house and sleep

me : goobye xolisa

Xolisa :oh uhm... sorry

i watched him walk away, i exhaled before getting inside the house. what a long tiring day

i decided to call Lelona but she didn't answer her phone and so i called kylie and told her about the rape story and she believed me without being judgemental. that's a true best friend right there

[04/03, 05:56] Mangulube : CHAPTER 16

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

After driving Khanya home i drove back to my house in New Brighton , it wasn't exactly my house it was a family house but i lived there since my mother lived in Zwide .

i arrived at my house, took off my black leather jacket and went to pour myself a glass of cognac , khanya ' s words really hurt me , i understand she isn't ready to to be in a relationship but i was going to be patient with her. i was willing to fight with her through all her journey of self discovery . I banged the table with frustration since i couldn't seem to

find the reason she could not date with me , is she really not ready to be in a relationship or she just doesn't want to be with me? my insecurities were just all over the place , i decided to go to my mom because i wasn't myself.

i arrived at my mom's house and she welcomed with arms like she always does.

mom : xolis a nyana wam

- my son

me : molo oledy

- hey mom

i went straight to the lounge and sat , changed the tv channel to super sport.

me : where is Lunje?

mom : she's with her friends

me : ngeli xes ha mama? hay kengoku

- at this time??

mom : it's not even 10 Xolis a

me : I'm going to look for her

mom : Xolis a hayi

- no

i didn't listen to her i got up and went outside to look for her, she's my daughter after all. As i was looking for her i saw a crowd of young kids dancing some were drinking , i know my daughter loves things she

might be there and so i went to search for her there ,
i was right! there she was holding a savanna
wearing bum shorts and a crop top dancing in front
of a boy . i grabbed her by her hair and the attention
was on us immediately

me : kha goduke wena!

- go home!

Lunje : dad, you're embarrassing me

i gave her a stare and she threw the cider away
before following me back home, i didn't even speak
to her because if i did i was going to swear at her.

we arrived at home she went to her room and i
joined my mom at the lounge

me : mama umyeka njan u Lunje asele utywala

- how could you let Lunje drink alcohol

mom : Lunje asoze ayenze lonto leyo , uvela kwi
chomyakhe u Minentle

- she would never do that , she comes from her
friend Minentle

me : LUHLELUNJ E!!!!!!

she came to the lounge wearing pyjama 's as if she
did nothing wrong

me :xelela u mama uvelaphi

- tell mom where you come from

Lunje : granny.... gran

mom : Lunje go to sleep, Xolisa i said no

Lunje dragged her feet to her room. i gave my mom a stare

me :. mama uyayaz ndili gints a , u Lunje melba akahambi ebsuku

- you know I'm a gangster, Lunje isn't suppose to walk around at night

mom : there's food in the fridge for you

me : i didn't come here for that ma

mom : what's wrong?

me : mama i met someone at first i didn't like her since she kept her self high since she's rich and famous, she looked down on people but as time went by i learnt that she's a very nice person. a person i want to spend the rest of my life with.

mom : i want to meet her

me : not yet mama , she doesn't want to be with me since she wants to figure out who she really is

mom : then if you love her you will wait

me. : i can't mama, i want her now. mom you should see how her face pretty , how she calls my name , how she sulks whenever i play around with her. the way she chews when eating and how she sleeps. i think i love her

mom : son, i know you love and want her now but she can't be with you since she isn't ready to be in a relationship. you should just support her whole journey, i think she would appreciate that.

me :yeah right.... where is dad, i haven't seen him.

mom : he's at the warehouse .

me : okay ma ..i didn't like what Lunje did tonight it isn't acceptable apart from me being a gangster, she's barely 16!

mom: you should let her learn things on her own, let her be

me : I'm sorry but i can't...I'm going to her

mom : Xolis a...

i went to Lunje ' s room , she was asleep , i sat next to her held her hand and kissed it.

me :i only want what's best for you baby girl.

i kissed her forehead, God she smelled reak of alcohol. i sighed

.

Loyiso' s perspective

i went to my wife 's workplace after i was shot, well Melikhaya took me there. We went straight to my wife's office

lulu : baby!! what happened??

me : i was robbed

lulu : oh my God! Meli put him on the bed I'll attend

him real quick

Meli helped me sit on the bed before he went out.
my wife and other doctors helped me get the bullet
out of my foot and cleaned the blood on my face.
Kwakhanya ' s boyfriend really fucked me up . When
we were done i told my wife to drive us to my
parents house

we arrived there, Lulu didn't stay because she
needed to go back to work

me : mom i think it's time Lelona knew her mother

mom : i don't want that spoiled bitch in my house
Loyiso uyandiva?

me : ngu mama ka Lelona nje

- she's Lelona ' s mom

mom: yeey! Lusanda is Lelona' s mom and it will stay like that . I don't want that ugly thin bitch near Lelona or else..

me : mama!!

mom : my word is final Loyiso , she is not going to get Lelona

arguing with my mom is pointless because she never wants tp reason with anyone , and when she says her word is final! it really is so i let her be.

.

Siphelele 's perspective

I was scrolling through my Instagram till i saw a post by Xolisa _M , he posted kwakhanya and himself and captioned the photo " " .

I've always been jealous of kwakhanya since we were young, she always had everything she wanted, all the boys wanted her, she was the popular kid at school when she fell pregnant i was happy because i thought after giving birth she would give up on school and be a loner but instead she went overseas and became the most famous fashion designer! i kept on stalking her social media , her life seemed so perfect she met with celebrities and forgot about us.

it was time i destroyed her career with a scandal!

and so , i wrote about her rape story and the headline was " BITTER EX QUEEN OF ' Q BOUTIQUE' ACCUSES HER EX HIGH SCHOOL LOVER LOYISO SONJ ANI COO OF THE BOARDWALK HOTEL"

This was going to hurt my sister but i had to , my

editor edited the story and it was set to be printed out the next morning.

i can't wait to see the mighty Kwakhanya Lamar crash down and i will be watching from afar with a smile on my face .

.

Kwakhanya's perspective

A call from my mom woke me up the next morning

me : ma

i said in a sleepy voice

mom : why didn't you tell us Loyiso raped you?

me : wait?. who told you that??

mom : you are trending baby ... we are flying to P. E
in the afternoon baby I'll call the family lawyer.

i hung up and checked my Twitter i was trending
people were saying nasty things about me and my
followers decreased. i didn't know what to do ! i
called my PA and told her to organize a press
release so that we could fix the mess before my
business failed , the investors were already calling ,
i was just weak.

a knock on my door made me get out of bed , i
wasn't in the mood for anyone that day. I opened
the door and a hard slap landed on my face

me: I can explain Lus anda

Lulu : you Bitch

she took her shoe off and threw me with it , i ran into the house she followed me and kept on throwing whatever was in front of her at me

me : it is a misunderstanding

Lulu : i take you to my house.... the next thing you do is you sleep with my husband.

she pulled my hair and punched me , i pushed her from me and held her hands.

me : calm down and let me explain

she pulled away from my grip, grabbed a knife that was on the kitchen counter and pointed it on me

me:i promise i didn't..

she came closer to me and put the knife on my neck. anything was possible that time because she was hurt, crying and shaking

lulu : i will kill, tell me the truth

me : okay okay fine. I'm Lelona ' s mother

she dropped the knife and slowly went to take a seat at the couch.

me:i didn't want you to find out this way... I'm sorry

i also joined her and cried but she cried hysterically like she lost her parents. i sat beside her and brushed her back as a sign of comfort. atleast the

truth is out now, the worst is over or is it only the beginning???

.

.

I'M BACK FOR GOOD

30 comments for the next chapter

[04/03, 05:56] Mangulube : CHAPTER 17

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

i decided to call Loyiso since his wife was having a

breakdown at my parents house and he answered on the first ring

me : Loyiso your wife is here , i told her and she's having a breakdown

Lloyd : told her what?

me :about lelona please come

Lloyd : fuck! okay I'll be there in a few minutes

i hung up , i went to get her a glass of water and gave it to her . i wasn't sure why she was crying because at the end of the day she knew Lelona is not her daughter

me : I'm sorry i thought you knew but Loyiso said i

should not tell you just yet

lulu : why did he lie.....pretended that he didn't like you but he wanted to sleep with you

me : I'm sorry sisi

lulu : thankyou

she took the glass from me, gulped the water down her throat and gave me the glass back. i sat on the couch across her , i had nothing to say to her so we sat in silence till Loyiso arrived.

Loyiso arrived 20 minutes later after i called him , as soon as he walked in. He sat beside his wife and engulfed her with a hug and she cried trying to pull herself off Loyiso but Loyiso held on tight.

lulu : why???

Lloyd : ssshhh... baby let's talk about this at home

me : i think it's best you talk about it at home then after we will figure the way forward

lulu : I'm not going home with a unfaithful man , I want a divorce

Lloyd : please don't say that... you're angry baby please

lulu just snatched her bag and ran out , Lloyd didn't even run after her . He just buried his head in his hands and sighed!

Lloyd : have you seen the news?

he said lifting his head up and looked at me

me : you did this Loyiso?? you did this to get back at me

Lloyd : i would never do that at the expense of my company. i promise it wasn't me

me : who was it then??

Lloyd : who else did you tell about what happened? maybe it was your boyfriend

me : Xolisa would ne.... wait a minute . SIPHE!!

Lloyd : damn you SIPHE! I'll deal with her

me : no it's no use , the truth is already out

Lloyd : i never got a chance to officially apologize to you. I'm sorry for what happened that weekend , i don't know what got into me

me : its all in the past now, let's move and deal with this whole thing

Lloyd :let's meet in the office in the next our, I'll set a board meeting to discuss the way forward because the company will be affected negatively with this scandal

me : okay

Lloyd : can we please say it was consensual sex... for the sake of our kids and company

me : its fine

Lloyd : I'll see you later

i watched him walk out. i grabbed a pillow and screamed on it so that i couldn't make not even a single sound. Xolisa called me, i ignored the call and went to take bath.

Loyiso 's perspective

when i got home , Aviwe and Lelona were crying.

me : whats wrong , where's sbatha and uyanda?

aviwe : mommy took all her clothes and left , she said we are not her kids

me : that's not true , come here. both of you

they came to me, i hugged them

me : you're going to stay with your grandparents till
your mom and i fix things ne , don't worry about
mom

lelo : mom looked upset dad , she said she doesn't
want to ever see us again

aviwe : and people are saying you raped Queen dad

me : no no no that's not true , i would never do that.
pack your clothes I'm taking you to mom ' s house

the kids went to their room , i tried calling my wife
but it went straight to voicemail

me : shit!

a few minutes later they were done, i loaded their bags at the boot and drove to my parents house. when we arrived there my mom was standing at the front door as if she knew i was coming

Lelo and Aviwe ran to their grandmother's arms and hugged her. She told them to get inside...

me : i know you know

mom : with that girl Loyis o??? that hood rat

me : don't talk about Lelo's mother like that ma

mom : i said it the first time i met her that i don't like her, look at her now she accuses you of rape. Do

you realize that this might be the end of your career

me : it wasn't her ma

mom : i wouldn't be surprised if it was her, that
skinny bitch is capable of anything

me. : listen ma, i have to go to the office.

mom : mxm. poor Lusanda

me : I'll deal with her when she comes back

mom : pray it isn't too late

me : what do you mean

mom just ignored me and went inside the house ... i sighed , went to my car and drove off.

" mr sonjani did you rape her??"

"did you really do it??"

the journalists outside the building asked as i drove in , i ignored them with the help of security they didn't get to me.

The whole board was waiting including Khanya , she didn't look so well but she was still beautiful.

me : good afternoon gentlemen

them : good afternoon

John :as you all know what are we here for , we came to discuss the matter in hand regarding miss

Lamar and Mr Sonjani our COO

khanya : excuse me sir, there is no matter in hand here because mr Sonjani did no such to me . It is fake news and i will sue the publishing company for this BEFORE THE END OF THE DAY.

mandy : miss Lamar ... we understand but we have to ask mr Sonjani to step down...

me : that's bulls hit mandisa , it has not even been a day

Mandy : I'm sorry but it's for the company

john : our investors and sponsors have been on the phone since morning and some guests left because they don't feel " safe"

mary :I'm sorry Mr Sonjani but you have to step down

me :and who's going to take over my role

Mary : Mandisa

i looked at her, she had a smile on her face

me : i don't care ... I'm resigning this shit

i took my brief case and went out, Kwakhanya followed me out

khanya : you don't have to do this Loyiso... we will fix this. Together

me : thank you for standing up for me , but why

would you do this for me especially... for what i did

khanya : Loyiso i can't let you drown alone. you were once my love and you are the father of my child so i can't let you suffer while i could do something about this

me :thank you khanya.

khanya : now let's go face this with those ugly board members

we both laughed and walked in

mandy : aybo weren't you resigning

me : mandisa ans fun uba krwada va

-i don't want to be rude

mandy : sorry

i rolled my eyes , i never liked her.

khanya : I've already organized a press release that's going to happen in about uhm...30 minutes from now. I'll tell them it's not the truth so Mr Sonjani doesn't have to step down as COO

mandy : but -

mary : IF the press releas doesn't work out, I'm afraid he will have to be suspended and step down as COO with immediate effect

We all agreed on that except Mandisa.... she just stormed out of the office

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

my stylist was busy helping me wear what i was supposed to wear at the press release when Xolis a called my cell, i decided to answer the call

me : hi

x :oh finally.. why didn't you answer your phone i was worried

me :I'm fine

x : why does it seem you don't want to talk to me

me : Xolisa i have to go.... i have a press release i need to get to

x : I'll see you later ok?

me : bye

i hung up and went to the stage , many journalists attended

me : goodafternoon as you all can see I'm well , i have to ask that none of you ask questions I'll be the one speaking.

[SILENCE]

me :the allegations that mr sonjani raped me are not true, it is false news and i will sue the publishing

company for this. i repeats it is not true mr sonjani and i never even went on a trip together we just work together

" mrs Lamar is it true that mr Loyiso sonjani is your baby daddy?"

me : and that will be all for today

" miss Lamar"

i ignored the questions and went backstage . i took my bag there and went to the parking lot. i got into my car and drove off.

when i arrived home my parents were already home with Xolis a they were laughing and chatting like old friends

mom : baby you're back

me : what do you want Xolisa

x : can we please talk baby

mom : why didn't you say you have a cute
boyfriend

me : he is not my boyfriend

mom : don't deny him

me : let's go to my room Xolisa

he followed me upstairs.

me : what the hell are you doing here?

x : i missed you baby

he grabbed my waist and kissed me, i pushed him

me : how many times must i tell you i don't want you

x : I'm sorry but i want to be with you kwakhanya...
you're all i think about when I'm at home. you live in
my mind rent free

i laughed taking my shoes off

x : aren't you tired?

me : of what??

x : you've been running on my mind

i laughed

me :thanks for the laugh i needed , now i want you
cute boy to understand i don't want you just now

i said taking off my clothes. i didn't feel the need to
hide because i felt comfortable when i was with him,
i wore my night gown

x : is it because of him

me : because of who??

i asked walking to the bathroom to apply my face
mask

x : Loyiso

me : what??

i walked out of the bathroom and stood in front of
him

x :i saw your press release . WHy are you protecting
him after what he did

me :you won't understand Xolis a

x :you still love him don't you

me :i don't... he's just the father of my kid

x :kwakhanya...

me : xolis a... I'm sorry but i can't be with you now
but i promise we will be together once I'm better

x : when you've moved on from Loyiso ne?

me : stop being dramatic

x : let's go out on Saturday

me : no problem but only as friends

x : okay.

my phone beeped , it was a message from Loyiso

x :it's him?

me. : yeah, he wants me to go to his parents house
Saturday

x : you know what khanya?? never mind don't go out
with me.

me : xolis a don't be like that

x : I'll call you ne

shame he looked hurt, but i can't help it. i just don't
like him like that

me : sho

he took his car keys from my bed, leaned for a kiss

but i turned for him to kiss my cheek

me : bye

he left. i sighed and went to my parents to tell them all that had happened while they were gone. i obviously didn't tell them that Loyiso raped me because they would've wanted to lay charges and i don't want that. he is the father of my child

.

.

[04/03, 05:56] Mangulube : CHAPTER 18

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

and so Saturday morning came , i was getting ready to leave , i was going to Loyiso' s parents house for the meeting since they wanted to discuss the way foward. my mom came in dazzling in my room while i was busy fixing my makeup.

me : hello mamma

mom : hey baby , hurry so that we can leave

me : uhm. mom you weren't invited

mom : i know but you do need someone by your side just incase, you will never know

me : oh okay, can you please pass me my bag over there

i took my bag from mom , we said bye to my father since he wasn't coming with us and left. mom was the one driving us to Loyiso ' s , i was even surprised that she remembered where he used to live

mom : please play it cool

i commanded mom before we got inside the Sonjani household , my mom just looked at me then opened the door. We were welcomed by Miranda , Loyiso ' s younger sibling. she's the nicest shame

Miranda : molweni mama

- hello

us : hi

Miranda : come on in

we walked inside using the front door, the elders were there so was Loyiso and his mom and dad

Noma : i don't understand what this woman is doing here

i heard Loyiso ' s mom complaining, luckily my mom didn't hear her and so i chose to ignore her.

uncle : these are not lobola negotiations so there's no need for some people to leave , I'm just making a note for those were going to say something

we all laughed , my mom and Noma kept on giving

each other nasty stares

mr sonjani : as we all know we are here to discuss the way forward regarding Lelona , i thought of calling this meeting because i didn't want us , and the Lamar family to fight in public so i thought it would be much better if we fight behind closed doors

the elders all nodded

mr sonjani : my wife and i made a decision since we are the grandparents of Lelona...

mom :I'm also the grandparent

noma : khaw' thule

- keep quite

mom : don't you dare talk to me like that

uncle : haybo enough enough

mr sonjani : as i was saying we decided that Lelona has a right to know her rightful parents that's why she's also here.. but she's in her room we'll call her when it's necessary

me : with all due respect tata , Lelona is my baby i think i should be the one telling her all this in "private"

noma : HEHAKE (claps once)

Loyiso :there's no need khanya , it will be better if her grandparents are present

me : okay then

mom : khanya you don't have to agree with everything they are saying you have-

me. : ma it's fine, i only want what's best for my daughter

Loyiso : dad , i think it's time we told her, we don't have to talk about the issue between kwakhanya and i because it is between us a we have already sorted it out

mr sonjani : kwakhanya what do you have to say?

me. :he's telling the truth, we sorted it out

mr sonjani : Miranda call Lelona at her room

Miranda : okay tata

Miranda came with Lelona , my daughter was pretty shame. Light slimmed, chubby and had long beautiful hair. on that day she was wearing her black jeans, ankle boots and a brown coat since it was winter.

Lelona : hello

oh my baby looked very shy

us : hi

mr sonjani : tamkhulu ukubizele ukuxelela into
- grandfather called you to tell you something

Lelo : okay

mr sonjani : Lelo , u sisi Lusanda akasongu
mamakho, u mamakho ngu Kwakhanya. nanku ya

- Lusanda isn't your mother, your mom is
kwakhanya . there she is - (points at me)

me : I'm sorry baby (crying)

Lelo looked down and also cried

Loyiso : I'm sorry baby... come here

she shook her head

noma : let's give her time to process this , let's go
baby

Loyiso's mom took her hand and they went out.

mr sonjani : atleast she didn't try to kill you

we all laughed

me : i think it's time to go, i want to give her time to process everything but i will check up on her tomorrow

uncle : i think that's a good choice

mr sonjani : thank you to you mrs Lamar and you Kwakhanya for joining us.

mom :okay , let's go khanya

we went to our car. i sighed as soon as i got in the car

mom : well, that went better than i thought

she said before she started the car and left....

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

Saturday night, i went to my boss' s house since there was a party. well there's always a party , i didn't feel like going but i went because i needed to clear my mind. When i arrived i called Pearl, i needed someone to talk to

pearl : k' hambani?

- was s up

me : Khanya

pearl : let's go grab a beer my friend

we went to the kitchen and grabbed beers from the fridge .

pearl : what happened

me : she doesn't want me , her reason is she's in the self discovery process but i can help her in this journey of hers.

pearl : why can't you just wait for her? because she didn't say exactly she doesn't want to be with you

me : I'm just scared that she might find someone

else Pearl , and i don't want that to happen because
i love her

pearl : my friend i have one idea or option for you

me : what is it?

pearl : find a girl to make her jealous

me : pearl no

pearl : Xolisa yes

me : okay fine, i already have someone in mind

pearl : and??

i looked at her

pearl : no no no find someone else

me : come on pearl, you're attractive so yeah

pearl : okay fine, I'll do it since you're my friend

me : thank you baby

she hit my arm

pearl : let's start by taking pictures so that you can post

pearl and i took a few pictures , one was me kissing her cheek. We decided to post it

me :i hope this works

she was the first one to view it but said nothing

Loyiso' s perspective

.

i went to my daughter's room the following morning
just to check up on her.

me : hi baby

lelo : dad

me : can we talk

lelo : oky

me : please put your phone aside

she put her phone down and looked at me

me : I'm sorry for keeping this from you , it was for your own benefit

lelo : dad...

me : Lelo i honestly thought kwakhanya would never come back since she disappeared without a trace, but as soon as she was famous i decided not to try and reach out to her because i was upset that he left you . But along this process... i met Lulu your step mother and she raised you as her own. we were going to tell you can you please forgive me

and kwakhanya.

lelo : dad.. it's fine as long as my mom is a celebrity

i laughed

lelo :no seriously ... i really appreciate what aunt Lusanda did for me , she has never made me feel like I'm not her own or whats oever and that is why i understood when she swore and me and Aviwe

me : thank you for understanding... I'm leaving now I'm going to your mom Lusanda do you want to come with?

lelo : i would love to

me : okay , pack a few clothes

She packed her clothes.

me. : uhm, mom and dad, we're leaving now

dad : where to?

me : I'm going to fix my marriage

uncle : that's a true man speaking , go get her back
son

mom : safe travels

i took our bags to the car and drove off

me : we are going to start at kwakhanya ' s house

first

lelo:okay

we traveled in silence to where kwakhanya lived.
When we arrived , i knocked at Kwakhanya' s mom
welcomed me in

mr L : is that my grand daughter??

lelo looked at khanya' s shyly.

mr L :come here

they shared a hug

mr L : we are sorry but we promise that we will
never turn our back on you ,you too Loyiso

me : thank you sir

Khanya came downstairs while wearing pyjama ' s ,
she looked beautiful.

me : good morning

khanya : uhm. hi , baby hello

she said to Lelo. They shared a long ass tight hug
while whispering something on each other's ears

khanya : can we please talk outside

mrs L : uhm Lelo baby come help granny with
something this side

Lelo went to Mrs L to the kitchen while Khanya and i went to the patio

khanya :i owe you and Lulu a huge thank you for raising my daughter... if it was someone else they wouldn't have allowed me to be a part of Lelo ' s life. I'm very grateful

me : you are her mother after all andI'm glad she forgave us within a short space of time

khanya : yeah... i would like to spend time with her during the September holidays if that's okay with you

me : no its fine, you can have her anytime you want

khanya : thank you so much Loyiso and I'm glad we have solved our differences. we just have to raise

our daughter together with Lulu

me : yes , hopefully she will come back with me. I'm going to the homelands to fetch her and ask for forgiveness , i pray she forgives me

khanya : yeah, i guess this is the start of a new friendship

me : friends.

We shook hands , it was the beginning of a new chapter in our lives . we both accepted that we were just not meant to be , what was left now was for me to fix things with Lusanda

[04/03, 05:56] Mangulube : CHAPTER 19

.

.

.

Lusanda ' s perspective.

ever since i found out about Loyiso and Kwakhanya i just couldn't deal with the hurt, so i chose to run away with my kids. We went to my parents home , they passed away and no one was leaving there so when we arrived there, no one was home. I regretted how i left my kids, Lelo and Aviwe because i swore at them. i don't think I'll be able to face them again and i doubt they will ever forgive me. Sbatha and Uya on the other side were asking for their father, i ignored them everytime they asked.

i was at the kitchen cooking dinner, my kids were at the kitchen watching cartoons when i heard a car park outside . It's in the rural areas in KwaZulu-Natal so i could see a car through the fence. It was

a white AmaroK , it was Loyiso ' s car. i wiped my hands with a dish cloth and quickly went outside so that the kids could not see him

me : what are you doing here

Lloyd : babe, i want to fix things

me : no you can't be here please leave

a few minutes later, Lelo got out of the car

Lelo : mama we miss you

i started crying

Lloyd : can we please come inside so that we can talk...

me : okay , come in

i opened the gate for them and they walked in, i hugged Lelo. I'm glad she forgave me for what i said the other day to her and Aviwe. We used the back door in , i led them to the lounge from the kitchen. Uya and Sbatha ran to Lelo and their father as soon as they saw them. i stood afar and smiled.

Lloyd : okay sit here your mother and i need to talk
ne . behave

he kissed sbatha

me : let's go to my room.

he sat on my bed and i stood at the door , my room was small but nonetheless -

Lloyd : ncela uhlale phantsi mfazi wam sizothetha
- please sit down my wife so that we can talk

he gave me a pleading look. i sat next to him , he
held my hand and kissed it

Lloyd : i missed you

me : oh

Lloyd : i see this house hasn't changed

me : I'm sure you aren't here to talk about the house

Lloyd : I'm sorry about everything... i know i
should've told you about kwakhanya that she's Lelo'
s mom. it's just that i was scared that you would

leave me if i told you about her. About the rape thing... i didn't do it , it was consensual sex. but i just want to say I'm sorry and it won't happen again

me : Loyiso you broke ny my heart... i never expected that from you

i was now crying silently so that the kids could not hear my cries

Lloyd : i know sthandwa sam... I'm sorry that i broke your heart... it won't happen again and if you can't forgive me can you please do it for the kids

me : but -

he engulfed me with a hug

Lloyd : it won't happen again my love

i cried in his arms , at the comfort of his arms

me :okay I'll forgive you just because you never did this before but if you do it again, i swear I'll leave you and i don't want to see kwakhanya any where near my house

Lloyd : babe... our family had a meeting with kwakhanya 's family and told Lelo the truth so they will be working on their relationship

i sighed

me : okay... but she's not my friend and i don't want her to even smile at me

Lloyd : no problem my love as long as i have you.

he kissed me and i kissed him back making us even.
he lifted me up making me sit on top of him with my
legs wrapped around his waist.

Lloyd :i missed you baby

i could feel his dick poking my but.. i don't wanna lie
i wanted it. i kissed him again removing his shirt
while he played with my boobs. He shifted my
panties aside and played with my clit while kissing
me after a while he dropped his pants down and slid
his dick inside me slowly, i looked up and moaned
softly when last did i get some.

Lloyd : ssh....

he flipped me over, he was now on top of me. He

curved his back and slid his dick inside my pussy. i wrapped my hands around his neck, moaning in his ear while he gave me slow deep strokes. he started thrusting faster, he held my legs and pushed them to my chest giving him full access of my pussy, he pounded into me fast while holding my mouth so that i can not be loud.

So we continued making love till we both came

Lloyd : makeup sex??

i sighed

me : indeed it was

we both wore our clothes like nothing happened, we went to the lounge the kids were watching the Grown-ish series, they love it. Sbatha was asleep on his sister's arms

me : we will be going home tomorrow, your father and Lelo will spend the night with us tonight

Lelo : does this you and dad are okay now??

me : yes nana and I'm sorry for what i said the other day

Lelo : oh it's fine as long as i have my mom back

i kissed her forehead

uya : dad , if you want sbatha and i to forgive you. Order pizza and milks hakes for dinner

Lloyd : Uya... no takeaways the are unhealthy

Uya : hayke don't ever speak to me

i laughed

me : Loyiso come on, just for tonight

Lloyd :okay okay.

he took his phone and ordered. Our order arrived a few minutes later and we feasted.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

.

Monday morning, i woke up bright and early so that

i could call my lawyer. i wanted to teach Sipe a lesson that she won't ever forget , she doesn't know me well.

me : hi Sandra

Sandra Stein is my lawyer and she never loses cases.

sandra : hello ms L , i heard what happened

me : that's exactly why I'm calling you, can you deal with it??

sandra : of course ms L , we will be suing the publishing company 2 million rand in total , in expense for all your businesses , not only the one in Boardwalk , the ones overseas too. If they refuse, They will have to shut down the business and the

writer will serve 7 years in jail

i smiled

me : good , i expect feed back before the end of today

sandra : no problem ms L, i need to get to work have a great day

me : thank you, you too.

i hung up , my dad was at the door holding a cup of hot coffee.

me : i hope that's for me

dad : anything for my princess

i took the coffee from him and drank it, i was still in bed , he sat on my bed and looked at me

dad : are you sure you want to sabotage your childhood best friend

me : she started it

dad : two wrongs don't make a right

me : dad, Siphe tried to destroy me and i will be coming for her with everything I've got, this is far from over. it's only the beginning

dad : khanya -

me : dad... you know i never back down from a fight

so trying to talk me out of it is useless but thank you for the coffee

dad : Atleast i tried, I'm off for work now be safe

he kissed my forehead

me : thank you father, you too.

he smiled and went out , i logged in my whats app. Xolisa posted a status that he will be at Rocco Mama ' s for lunch with his girlfriend which he posted yesterday but didn't reveal herself. i don't wanna lie i was jelous so i decided to take a bath dress nicely and go where he was taking her.

i was wearing my light purple tight short dress with transparent stilletos , i wore my curly weave too. i just needed to look the part. i wanted to see if he

really moved on, i wasn't going to do anything
chaotic

i arrived at Rocco Mama' s , i spotted him and the
girl, she was wearing a long weave and shades, i
couldn't see her properly but i could see she was
pretty . I sat at a table a little far from them so that
Xolisa couldn't recognize me. As much as i didn't
want to be with Xolisa at the moment but seeing
him being lovey dovey with another woman drove
me crazy. i watched them taking pictures together,
the fact that they looked cute together made me
upset till i couldn't control my anger no more. i
stood up and went up to them. Xolisa was shocked
to see me

me : how dare you cheat on me Xolisa

X :oh hey Khanya

me :and who are you?? busy being flirty with my man, listen hear I'm going to kick your ass

i put my bag down ready for a fight but Xolisa held me close to him before the lady could even get a chance to swear me back, Xolisa took my bag and led us to his car. He said nothing and started driving us to God Knows where.

We arrived at the beach, without saying nothing to each other. He got out of the car and went to get us some food , he came back about 20 minutes later. i took my food and started eating so did he , without saying nothing to each other.

US : I'm sorry...

we looked at each other and laughed because we said the same thing together

me : you go first

x : no you go first

me : well okay, I'm sorry about today

x: why did you though??? didn't you say you don't want me?

me : i also don't know, it just happened

x : so you do like me??

i blushed

me : i think so... does your offer still stand? because i would love to be your girlfriend

x : yes yes it does... but you have to solve your issues with your child

me : its solved, now come here

we shared our first ever kiss as a couple, i stopped and looked at him. He was so beautiful , the word that describes a good looking man is handsome but my man was beautiful. My man was pretty like a girl.

me : " ever since i met you , i cannot forget you

you've been running on my mind

ever since i met you now i know that you're special.
you've been running on my mind"

i sang those lyrics for him because indeed
eversince i met him , he's been running on my mind.
I tried fighting feelings off but love is love and the
heart wants what it wants. I hope my love journey

with him will last forever

.

[04/03, 05:58] Mangulube : CHAPTER 20

.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

Xolisa and I were still at the beach , i was in his arms and we were watching the sea waves.

me : I'm getting cold

he took off his leather jacket and gave it to me so

that i can wear it. After that he kissed my forehead

him : I think we should go

me : ok

he took my hand , led us to the car and drove off.
We were listening to some rnb on our way back

me : i really wish i could spend the night at your
place you know

he laughed

him : babe you should , after all it is our first night
as a couple

he glanced at me and looked back at the road

me : the thing is i really wish too but tomorrow I'm meeting up with my lawyer

him : oh okay i understand

he kissed my hand

him : thank you for granting me the opportunity to be your man , i promise to love and take care of you. Not forgetting to get you whatever you want

i laughed

me :aww thank you baby, i also promise to love and take care of you

We were parked two houses away from my house

me : my parents will be so happy when they find out you are my boyfriend. They like you

him : everyone likes me njena, i think it's quite rare for someone to not like me.

i laughed. this guy is crazy

me : i guess this is Goodnight

i kissed him once on his lips

him : ans ongu mntana kemna. iza ndikphuze kakhle
- I'm not a baby , come let me kiss you properly

i giggled , moved closer to him and we kissed. Sure it wasn't our first kiss ever but it felt so maybe it

was because we are finally together ne?? Anyways my baby and i spoke a few minutes then said our goodbyes & i went inside the house . My parents were in their room watching TV so i took my food out of the oven and went to eat it upstairs while chatting with my man on Whats App.

The next morning i woke up, took a bath then wore my black knee high skirt, a white blouse and black block heels. I combed my relaxed hair and tied it at the back , after that i did my make , I'm a big fan of make up shame so when i was done i went to go eat breakfast

me : good morning

dad : hello sisi

mom : here's your breakfast enjoy

me : thank you mommy

my mom was wearing a gown and dad was wearing a suite maybe he was going to work or something. So i ate my bacon and egg breakfast with toast and tea.

me : today I'm meeting up with my lawyer regarding the journalist who tried to sabotage me

dad :khanya we spoke about this.. Siphe was once your best friend

mom : honey , if Siphe was once khanya' s best friend she wouldn't have wrote whatever shit she wrote about my child. Go ahead khanya I'm with you

me. : thanks mom, Dad i really need to do this because many will learn from this and never spread

false information

dad : okay fine

me. : thank you and today i will be meeting up with Lulu, she doesn't know I want to pay her a visit though. To officially apologize for everything

mom : you don't have to apologize for anything my baby

me : i have to, for peace

mom : well, okay then

mom took my dad and i 's plate and went to wash them

me : thank you for breakfast mom

mom : okay baby

dad went to kiss my mom

me : I'm still going to use your car okay??

mom: when are you buying yourself a car

me : the problem is i don't know which car i want

They both laughed at me, i went to the car and drove off. I started by going to the Botique my employees were already there . They welcomed me back and i made a speech , i then went to my office.

Sandra arrived at 10 and we discussed the case

Sandra : Ms L she waa served this morning

i smiled

me : thank you so much sandra and i will be taking the case to court and i don't want her asking to settle the matter out of court

she smiled

Sandra : your wish is my command

me : Send me your banking details via email and i will transfer the money by the end of the day

sandra : okay ms L have a nice day

.

Lusanda 's perspective

We came back in the morning , i prepared for the kids to go to school and my husband helped me. To be honest ever since i heard what he did i haven't trusted him fully , i still have doubts but i have hope that he will never really do it again , because he looked sincere when he apologized. I felt bad for what i said to the kids the day i left , i apologized to them and they forgave me But i will do anything in my power to prove to them i really love them and i didn't mean what i said.

They all left , the kids went to school and my husband went to work so i decided to take a bath and i wore my high waisted black jeans , a normal t shirt written " no more parties " and sneakers. And of course my white coat I'm a doctor after all.

my cousin Siphe called me

me: hey pepe

Siphe : kwakhanya has sued me

me : what!!!

Siphe : i was served this morning... how am i going to pay all that money on top of it all i have been suspended

me : I'm sorry mntase , that Bitch is annoying

we spoke for a while & i was trying to comfort her. she was really sad

I arrived at work and everyone was glad i was back , especially my friends it felt so good knowing you were missed. i worked till it was my lunch time, i

went to buy myself meat and chips combo from zebro's i then went to my office. When i got there i had a visitor

me. :hello

she turned back it was Kwakhanya , i sighed and went to take a seat. She looked beautiful shame

me :: listen -

her : I'm not here to fight

i exhaled

me : okay

i opened my orange juice and drank it slowly

waiting for her to talk

her : Lusanda you have been nice to me since the day we met, it was wrong for me to do what i did and I'm here to apologize. I honestly have no excuse for what i did... i was a bitch and I'm sorry

me : you were really a bitch shame

her : i hope that you can find it in your heart to forgive me , i just want peace between us especially now. I want to bond with Lelo knowing that her other mother has nothing against me

one thing about me?. I'm a chilled person

me : if you want me to forgive you... forgive my cousin Siphe and don't sue her

her : but i have to, she almost ruined my reputation

me : you also almost ruined my marriage

her : And i am sorry about that, i can guarantee you that I'm never going to have anything to do Loyiso

me : that's just words to me , cancel the law suit and you're forgiven

she exhaled

her : fine, I'll do it

me :then you're forgiven that doesn't make us friends though

her : fine with me , i think i should go

me : you should . Bye

she took her bag and went out , i ate my lunch in peace.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

We were at the boss es house discussing our next mission

boss : The diamonds will arrive in the country , they will be in a chicken truck. So we will take down the truck when it's by the M 17 road because there are no robots there and police hardly patrol the road

us : sure boss

boss : X - man you know mos... you are the driver

I'm always the driver since i drive fast

me : yha sure boss

boss : geysers you're going to knock off the truck driver, then Pearl you're going in while others check the coast

them : yha boss

boss : now go home have a nice meal and bath, we will meet at our warehouse at 1 am

we all agreed and drove to our home, i went to my

parents house. I took my food from the oven and went to join my family in the TV room

me : how was school Lunje

Lunje : it was good

me : i was called by your teacher and she wants me to see her next week. I hope you didn't do anything because -

mom : stop assuming the worst of Lunje Xolis a

i looked at her and she looked down , i know my daughter she did something

Lunje : I'm going to bed, goodnight

mom& dad : Goodnight

She went to her room.

me :I'm going to a mission tonight

Mom : okay what's it about?

me : diamonds

dad : what time?

me : dad i know you are going to tell your gang
about this, i won't tell you

dad : li lifa lakho eli Xolis a

- this is your legacy

me :i don't care dad.. i just won't tell you, i would never betray my boss

mom : ukutyele iyeza wena u Shaun

- Shaun gave you a love portion

Shaun is the name of my boss

me : i just don't see myself working with my dad so -

mom : hayke umvile baby

-. you heard him

dad : I'm going out

i know my dad , he's going to tell his gang about the

mission

me :my wife is coming for lunch on Saturday

mom :ndothuka noba ulobolile

-I'm shocked you even paid dowry

me: literally mama yho, she's going to be my wife though

mom: i can't wait to meet her, come on you need to drink milk before you go

There's this milk i drink before i go to a mission , it protects me

mom : you also have to go ask for protection from your wife because it's going to be war. Your father

and gang will also be there for those diamonds

me : dad is hard headed ke , don't say she's my wife .
She's just someone, mermaid or a thing that we use
for protection because -

my mom hit my mouth.

mom : be careful of what you say!!!!

me : sorry

I did whatever we had to do and i drank my milk. I
called my girlfriend but she didn't answer she was
asleep.

We went to the mission and it was gunshots
everywhere dad went with his team there , everyone

got shot except me because of obvious reasons.
We didn't get the diamonds at all , We drove back
without anything. Shaun will be so angry

.

this is yesterday 's chapter. Todays chapter will
follow depending on the target reached.

TARGET : 900 LIKES 30 COMMENTS

[04/03, 05:58] Mangulube : CHAPTER 21

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

We were at the warehouse , Shaun was angry,

disappointed too. The other gang members were helped by our doctors

Shaun : i don't understand how all this happened , i mean no one knew about this heist. I think this was an inside job

me : what I'm worried about mostly is that we are loosing a lot of money , last week some of our buyers are pulling out because we hardly bring anything for them to buy.

Shaun :i know X

me : this is the second heist they stole from us , we are going to be poor if we let this happen again

Shaun : what do you suggest we do because I'm running out of ideas

me : i still don't know but i sure will think about of something

J omo walked in limping

jomo : how come Xolisa never gets shot when we go to heists , this has been going on for a while now. Boss X - man is the snitch

me :I've never met someone stupid as you , how will i get shot kodwa I'm the one driving? ubhanxekile kwedini

Shaun : jomo please leave us , we were in the middle of something

J omo looked at Boss then at me.

me :go before ndikukhabe unye

- i kick your ass

he limped out , i looked at Shaun

me : i have to go boss , I'll see you later

Shaun : safe travels

we fist bumped. I drove back home, when i arrived my mom and dad were seated at the dinner table counting diamonds , so my dad stole those diamonds together with his team

dad : it was me

he said in such a chilled manner

me : i never expected this from you dad , so you have been stealing from my team every time i talk about our plans

mom : xolisa , utatakho wants what's best for you

me : and what is best for me huh?

mom : what is best for you is to stop working for Shaun and work for the family business , this is your legacy at the end of the day

me : imagine if Shaun finds out i am Mshoza' s son , he will kill me.

dad : you and i both know that's never going to happen

me : the fact remains dad, he will think i s abotaged them. Oh God

dad : yintoni darhn? uyamoyika u shaun?

- what is it? are you scared of shaun

me : this is not about being scared or whats oever , it's about Loyalty. You and Ma know how important loyalty is , that's what you preached to me at a young age

dad : uyamoyika na u shaun?

- are you scared of shaun

me: I'm going to bed

i left them there, but first before anything i went to

our garden pond , talked over the water thanking my family 's protector for keeping me out of harm and asked her to keep me safe at all times , when i was done i went to my room and got ready for bed. I called kwakhanya, i missed her so so much, i missed hearing her voice

me : baby?

her :mh

her voice sounded so sexy , she just woke up kaloku

me : baby

her : couldn't it wait until morning

me : I'm sorry i just couldn't wait , i missed you. I missed your voice

her : awww baby , that is so so cute

me : what were you upto ? what kept you occupied the whole day

her : nothing much, i went to the office then on lunch time i went to visit Lusanda, Loyiso ' s wife to apologize

me : and how did it go?

her : okay , i guess . She forgave me on one condition though . Which was to forgive Siphe and drop the law suit against her

me : so wena you agreed to that? baby Siphe needs to be taught a lesson

her :i know honey but my peace and sanity is far more important than fighting her. And I wanted peace between Lusanda and I , for the sake of my daughter

me : okay baby ke , as long as you think that you took the right decision. I wouldn't advise you to drop the suit ke but i trust you

her : let's drop that topic, This weekend i will be choosing a house and i would like you and Lunje to help me choose. Lelo will be there too, it would be a great start for them to bond

me : ubunozo hlala nam baby

- you should come and stay with me

her : i would love to, but it is too soon to move in together withered way i would like to have my own property , something that says me! Maybe we will rethink about your proposal in 3 years time

me : 3 years baby? uyandibulala

-you're killing me

her : next year ke

me : that's promising , about Lunje ndibizwe eskolwen sakhe

- i was called at school

she laughed

her : i wonder what for

me :i have a feeling that she did something bad ,
Lunje is very naughty kwakhanya yho. I don't know
why she is wild, my mother doesn't even want to
give her beatings

her : babe, i don't wanna lie. Maybe beatings will be
a solution because i was never given a hiding and i
was very very naughty , maybe you should move in
with her find the source of the problem

me : i could never survive... you know -

we spent hours on the phone talking about our
daughters and how we grew up , it's nice being in a
relationship with someone thats actually cares
about you and your kid , kwakhanya and i never saw
eye to eye in the beginning but look at us now. The
next morning , i woke up and went to eat breakfast
my mom made tomato and cheese sandwiches but i

settled for cereal

dad : Xolis a we will have to go to the warehouse
after breakfast

me : i will be taking my daughter to school

mom : Xolis a don't be like this

me : Lunje are you done eating your breakfast

Lunje : of course not , can't you see I'm still eating

i decided to not be angry at her, she is disrespectful

me : let's go we'll pass by mc donalds and I'll buy
you something

Lunje : okay , bye mom and grandpa

them : bye sweety

dad : xolisa -

i took my daughter 's bag and we went out, i drove her to school

Lunje : bye

after dropping her at school , i drove to Shaun' s house.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

°SATURDAY °

I dropped the law suit against Siphe a few days ago , she came to my office prior the day i dropped the law suit to apologize , she didn't seem sincere though . It was as if she was forced to come and apologize for the sake of saving her job but i forgave her nonetheless. Lusanda thanked me the following day for saving her cousin ' s ass. My relationship with Xolisa for the past few days has been nothing but the best surprisingly , it is very nice to date a person you never imagined yourself dating with. He has been the best boyfriend ever, he calls , he checks up on me and he sends me lunch if he can't come by the office himself . We haven't actually spent the night together due to the work i had to do at work. I had huge orders from business tycoons since in the following month there would be Business Awards so i had to design dresses, suits and more. I'm not complaining though because this is the work that brings me money and

the money that i will use to buy a brand new car. I wasn't rushing into buying a car because i was using my mother's car, however i bought myself a house together with Lunje, Xolisa and Lelona. They helped me choose and i chose a house in Bridgement Estate just before you get to Rowlan Park. It wasn't that big though, it had 4 bedrooms, excluding the master bedroom, it also had a huge kitchen, TV room and a very spacious yard that had a swimming pool.

Lelo : i think i want to move in with you mama

Lunje :lol, me too sis

me : not yet but you guys can come during weekends and holidays I'm not sure about the moving part

We were at Xolisa 's black Mercedes AMG G63

wagon , i just had to mention my mans car guys. We were driving to his parents house they were had invited us for dinner . The girls were at the backseat busy on their phones while my man and i talked about random stuff that are not important . I couldn't help but notice that my man couldn't get his hands off me the entire trip , if he was n't holding my hand , his hand was on my thighs or anywhere else on my body , While driving he kept on glancing at me. The way he looked at me , his eyes showed admiration for what was in front of him which was me , I'm glad i was in a relationship with him. I know it was new but i was enjoying the moment, even if it doesn't last I would be glad i was with someone like home

X : relax baby, they will like you

i think he noticed how nervous i was , i wanted them to like me first hand.

me : is my outfit okay? my hair

x : everything is okay , let's go in

i was wearing my blue jeans , white knitted jersey and transparent block heels , i was also wearing a weave. The girls went in first then we followed.

x : babe this is my mother and dad , mom, dad this is Kwakhanya

his mom and dad looked cute together , they weren't that old maybe they were in their late 40 ' s or early fifties

ma : nice to meet you my girl , you have a beautiful daughter

me : thanks ma

mr m : you're beautiful , Xolisa you chose well

we all laughed , we sat at the dinner table and we ate our starters getting to know each other, the girls were in Lunje ' s room. I was happy they got along at the first sight , minus one problem in Xolisa and I ' s relationship. Xolisa ' s father is very funny, i got to see where Xolisa got his humor and the cuteness from his mom. We spent the whole day there. Later we said our goodbye' s

me :thank you for welcoming me in your home mrs
M

ma : it was nice spending the day with you. You should come often

me :i sure will ma , Lunje will be coming with us she will be back tomorrow

mr m : no problem my child .

the kids said goodbye and we went to Xolisa ' s car, he drove off.

X : what do y'all want to eat?

Lelo : a burger

Lunje : no , pizza dad

me : we can have pizza and burgers

x : okay , what else

me : i want ice cream too , what about you girls?

them : we also want it

Lunje : chips too, and sweets

Lelo : si shota nge savanna qha

Lunje laughed

i heard her say that but i ignored her , so Lelo drinks alcohol okaaay. We went to pick n pay, bought all of the things and went to Xolisa ' s house. When we got there we tuned in Xolisa ' s smart Tv and watched Netflix , we all agreed to to watch the Money Heist series. It was so worth watching , later in the night the girls decided to call it a night but my man and i finished all the episodes.

x : ncela undiphe ice cream baby

- can you please give me some

i giggled

me :grab a spoon and join in

x : hayi, i want it from your mouth

i giggled , i took a spoonful of ice cream, put it in my mouth and he ate ice cream off my mouth. We ended up kissing . I felt him reaching underneath my night dress and started rubbing my thighs , i said nothing i just went with the flow. He went down on his knee , kissed my inner thighs and started eating my vagina. it felt so good, i tried to maintain my moans so that the kids could not hear what was going on in the lounge. Nothing feels good than a

man that you're truly inlove with licking your folds. I moaned lightly while pushing his face deeper into my core, it already looked like i was giving birth to this man. I came and we both panted , we kissed again and decided to take things to his bedroom . Y'all already know what it is

* SIRI PLAY : BODY SMILE BY DVSN*

.

TARGET : 35 COMMENTS

[04/03, 05:59] Mangulube : CHAPTER 22

.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

The next morning , i was woken up by my handsome man

x : vuka baby naku ukutya

-wake up... there's your food

i slowly got up, rubbed my eyes and i smiled as soon as i noticed xolisa was holding a tray of food. He was wearing nothing on top except an apron. He was wearing his grey pants

me : aww baby this is so cute

he smiled briefly

x : i don't want you to stop talking to me after making love

he was mocking me for what i did after our first sex encounter

me : please don't remind me

we both shared a laugh

x : there are toothbrushes in the top shelf at the bathroom , they haven't been used so you can use them

i nodded , i went to the bathroom washed my face and brushed my teeth. i went back to bed and started eating my food. Xolisa was just looking at me while i ate

me : why don't you join in

x : nditye ne girls mna baby

- i ate with the girls

me : i totally forgot about them, baphi?

- where are they?

x : did you just use a xhosa word??

we both laughed

me : i didn't realize.. i guess i did

x : that's a good thing , the girls are taking a bath we
are going home in a few hours that's why you
(kisses my forehead) need (kisses my nose) to
(kisses my one cheek) get (kisses my other cheek)
done (finally kisses my mouth)

i giggled , i really appreciate the type of man Xolis a was. I saw how much effort he put into making my breakfast and the effort he made on Saturday.

me : okay baby... I'm done let me go put these...

x : no babe, i served you so i will clean after you

me : you're in such a good mood today

he looked at me down to my lower body . i laughed because he was trying to say all the sex we did the whole night made him be the happiest man . So he took the tray to the kitchen while i made our bed , when i was done i took off my night dress prior getting in the bathtub. Xolis a walked in the bathroom but naked my eye went straight to his manhood. i couldn't help but appreciate how he kept fit of his body by going to the gym occasionally. I took the sponge and used it to try and wash my

back, i did it on purpose because i wanted him to join me

x : iza ndiku ncedise baby

- let me help you

he got inside the bathtub , sat behind me and i rested my back on his chest. He took the the sponge from me and started by rubbing my boobs , i moaned lightly prior turning to face him. we ended up making out and having sex in the bathtub , by the time we were finished the whole bathroom floor was wet. We looked at each other and laughed our asses out

me :I'm not cleaning this, you seduced me

x : you turned me on nje baby

me : I'm cleaning !

i ran out of the ensuit carefully so that i could not fall, i dried my body before lotioning it.

X : I'll someone to come clean here!

he shouted from the bathroom whilst laughing , i didn't reply i also laughed. I wore my Black long sleeved turtle neck with my light brown cargo pant and white Air J ordan sneakers. Xolis a wore his blue jeans , black turtle neck and a leather jacket on top with White Air J ordan ' s too. Since my hair was really bad, i wore my weave.

We then went out for lunch with the girls at Mike's Kitchen in Summerstrand , we took pictures and videos together it was fun man. I never expected to have so much fun in a relationship let alone feel loved. I appreciated Xolis a so so much. I bought each of us snacks before we left , we started by

dropping Lelo off at Loyiso ' s house she was so sad that she had to leave because she enjoyed spending time with us. They then took me home and i said goodbye to them both

me : molo mama

-hello

mom :tyhini ubuyile

-you're back

me:i had so much fun mommy yhooo, i have to rest now I'll tell you all about my weekend when i wake up

mom:okay my love

i dragged my feet to my bedroom upstairs . I

received a whatsapp text from Loyiso , it was seldom of him to whatsapp me because we mostly talk on calls

x : bank details?

me : why??

x : baby ncela uyeke ubuza

- please stop asking

me : okay ke

i sent them . A few minutes later i received a notification from the bank saying MR X. Makabana sent R 1 500 in my bank account, followed by a sms from him

x :andikho sure ba yimalini ezi braids zenu, i hope that money i sent you will sort you out

- I'm not sure how much braids costs

i smiled guys, i have never in my life felt so special . I sent him a whatsapp text thanking him for the hair money it's the thought that counts bantase. My braids cost R 400 only at the salon because they use their own fibres, i messaged my hair dresser and made an appointment for the next day. I smiled staring at my phone

.
. .

Xolisa 's perspective

On Monday it was a parents meeting at Lunje' s school, she was nervous.

me : tell me what you've done now so that i could not get upset in the meeting

she just looked at me and went to the car, i said goodbye to the parents before i went to the car and drove off. My daughter attended at Edu Planet . I parked my car at the parking lot before making my way to the office. Her class teacher greeted me and led me to the staff room , the other parents were there

me : molweni

- greetings

them : hello

we all sat

educator : good morning to all the parents uhm i

called you here regarding the matter of these 3 girls

i looked at my daughter who was right next to me ,
she was literally shaking

educator : i am Mr Korkie their form teacher. Our
school -

me : can we please cut the chase sir , we have
places to be

him : sorry , these three girls namely Luhlelunje ,
Hlomla and Athabile are bullies and they were
caught by other pupils smoking Marijuana in the
bathroom. There's a also a video circulating of them
drinking alcohol while in their school uniform. They
don't do their work in class , they ask other children
to do their school work for them and they kiss boys
in the school premises and that is not allowed.

i looked at Lunje

Lunje :I'm sorry dad

the other parents were shouting at their kids , i just looked at Lunje defeated i didn't know what to do anymore .

him : Luhlelunje has been getting into trouble alot this year, she comes at school whenever she wants to and -

me :whats the way foward regarding my daughter

him : I'm afraid but she's expelled from this school , she has 3 warning already

me : okay thank you.

thatha ubhaka wakho sihambe wena

- take your bag and let's go

she followed me to the car . I started driving

me :you are moving in with me today and i swear to. God Lunje you will change , i can't deal with your attitude anymore. Do you know how much i pay for you to be in that school and what do you do? have boyfriends at the age of 14? you smoke weed? you bully other children

she was crying

me : i can't even look at your face right now, go to the backseat, when you get home pack all your clothes and necessities uzohlala nam e New Brighton

i stopped the car so that she can go sit at the backseat. We drove to my parents house in silence, i told my mother what had happened and she was so disappointed. She gave Lunje a long long long lecture on how to behave. I called my woman while i was waiting for Lunje to pack hers clothes

her : how did the meeting go?

i told her everything

her : the best decision is to move in with her and don't worry I'll ask Lusanda to ask at Lelona ' s school if there's space

me : i don't know what to do anymore..

her : i think we should sit down with them both and tell. them what we expect and not expect from them

so. that they can be aware. In the meantime take her phone for a week as punishment

me : okay baby i will, anyways how are you

her : I'm fine , I'm at the salon doing my braids I'm so. annoyed

me : i can't wait to see you when you're done. I know you will be beautiful as always

her : you're the best boyfriend Xolis a... i couldn't have asked for a better partner

me. :ngokya bungafuni undivuma?

- remember you didn't want to be with me.

she giggled, we continued talking about the girls

and us. Moments later Lunje had packed all her clothes , i loaded them into the car.

me : siyahamba ngoku mama thina

- we're leaving now

mom :okay nyana , Lunje remember what i said to you. Behave

she nodded , we went to my car and i drove off. We arrived at my house, i showed Lunje her room

me : this is your room, give me your phone

her : tata -

me :give me the phone Lunje , i will give it to you when i see you're making amends as to being

respectful. Ndiyali faka ibhanti emntaneni kemna.
This is not your grandparents house

- i do hit a child with my belt

Lunje : sorry dad for what i did , i promise i will be
better at my new school

me : you will be better kakade otherwise... mh

i went out of her room and went to my room to go
and change before going to my boss ' s house .
When i arrived there Pearl was at the TV room
having something to eat, i suspect they have a thing
going on but i never bothered to ask because it has
absolutely nothing to do with me , Shaun and i
aren't really friends hence he doesn't know i am
Mshoza 's son and I would like to keep it that way.
We greeted each other and discussed business

.

.

.

Mshoza' s perspective

I've been in the game for more than 20 years for kids like Shaun who recently came in the game wanting to rule Gqeberha . Shaun is full of himself therefore he thinks that everyone should bow to him forgetting that i am still alive, my group members too. That is why i made it my mission to hijack every heist he does so that he could run out of business.I've been trying to get Xolisa to work with us but he wants to hear none of it because he thinks it is a turn off working with me. And he is big on loyalty so it would be hard to get him on board.

I was with my wife Nosihle talking about Saturday

Nosi : i like that girl.. Kwakhanya

me : yeah she seems nice but I'm worried about

what will she say when she finds out about Kgosi

Kgosi is our protector, the family's protector she is a mermaid and we ask her for help anytime we need. She does deliver but wants something in return. She is married to Xolisa spiritually therefore she is the first wife, she was married to me too when i was growing up but when i had a son she got married to him. There's a ritual done for the marriage which is sacrificing. Xolisa hasn't sacrificed yet

me : it has been over 20 years since she has asked us for something... and Kwakhanya , will she agree??

our first ever sacrifice was my wife ' s first born.

Nosi : she doesn't have to know honey about the sacrifice , it will be like she had a miscarriage. She will. get over it, just like i did.

me : i guess so but i feel sorry for her

Nosi : taka Xolisa , Kgosi will be the protector of her family too so she should just be grateful and accept everything as it is

i shook my head prior drinking my glass of whiskey

- .
- .
- .

target : 30 comments

[04/03, 05:59] Mangulube : CHAPTER 23

- .
- .
- .

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

* 4 MONTHS LATER *

Things has been good for the couple of months, Xolisa and I ' s relationship got even stronger we never really fought or something. I moved in my house by the end of August and bought myself a Car at the beginning of October, it is a white with a touch of black range rover. Lunje changed schools she's was now attending at Curro Academy with Lelona , Lusanda pulled some strings so that she could be accepted. They have been behaving quite well ever since Xolisa and I sat with them down, and told them what we expect from them and what we do not expect from them. We threatened to ground them or take their phones whenever they misbehaved at school so ever since that day we never really punished them because they were good girls.

It was Friday afternoon and i was at my house , watching TV which was a few meters away from

me. A packet of Simba chips and A box of cookies were next to me , i was indulging as i watched my favorite reality show. I received a call from my man

me : honey

x : baby, unjani

- how are you

me : ndi alright wena unjan baby

- I'm good and how are you

x : I'm good, listen love I'm in a meeting ne so i won't be able to fetch the kids from school so can you please fetch them

me : okay no problem, will you be spending the night here?

x : yes love, Lunje has already packed her clothes for the holiday i don't know about Lelona ke

me : i will find out from her mother , good bye keh

x : bye love

I hung up and called Lusanda

me : hey sisi

Lulu : hey

me : uhm... did you pack Lelona ' s clothes? or should we come by after school so that she could pack

Lulu : no sisi, her clothes are with her

me :oh okay ke, bye

Lulu : sharp sharp

It was their last day at school so they were going to spend the whole summer vacation at my house. So i got up from the couch and changed into wearing just a simple dress , flip flops with some sun glasses on. I just brushed my weave and wore a bucket hat. I drove to their school , luckily by the time i arrived the school was coming out. They greeted before getting in the car

Lelo : molo mama

- hello mom

me :hi baby, Lunje hello

Lunje : hello mama, awesome

- you look so beautiful

me. : ndifana nani

- I'm like you guys

These kids honestly love complimenting me and i never really get tired of it because I know they mean it.

me :how was the last paper

i looked at the review mirror as i drove

Lunje :It was Okay wethu, we were Writing Social Science so it was easy

Lelo : but the map work Lunje, the Geography side
iyho

Lunje :i don't want to even speak about it

i laughed at them

me :I honestly can't wait for the 10th of December
so that i could see your results, y'all did quite good
in September so i don't get why you're scared

Lelo : hay mama I'm not scared ngu Lunje lo

Lunje :I'm also not scared sisi

me : okay okay girls where do you what to eat??

Lelo : I'm craving for Rocco Mama' s Burger and

Milks hake

me : Lunje do you also want Rocco Mama' s?

Lunje :anything that has something meaty inside? i want it

i laughed as i drove to Rocco Mama ' s in Summerstrand. We ordered our Burgers with Chips and a milk shake. When we finished eating we went to my house, Xolisa was there when we got home

me : baby...i thought you were coming late

he kissed my mouth before kissing the kids cheeks

Lunje :hey dad

Lelo : hello tata

X :molweni, go and change I'm taking y'all out for lunch

- hello

me : we already ate love sorry

The kids went upstairs to their room whilst Xolis a and I sat at the lounge

me: ulambile darhn?

-are you hungry

he nodded while sulking, he loves acting like a baby whenever he's hungry.

me:okay ke nzopheka a quick meal

-I'll cook a quick meal

x:thank you baby

I went to the kitchen and started cooking macaroni and meatballs with melted cheese on top. An hour later i served my man with a tray of food and a glass of water on the side. He smiled when i gave him his food

x :enkosi mntuwam

-thank you my person

It is rude to cook and not eat with the person you cook for so i also dished myself some but in a small plate since i had already eaten

me : hats off i can cook

I said indulging in my food

x : more reasons of me wanting to marry you

i giggled

me : no baby it's too soon

x : we have been dating for 5 months , 6 months on the 14th of December what do i really have to know about you that i don't know now

he was right , i never saw the need of waiting for a whole decade before marrying someone, but i wanted to take things slow

me :i know baby but can we atleast wait a little

longer

he exhaled

me : what's the rush?

x :i want a baby Kwakhanya that's why

i laughed

me : I'm not ready to have kids, not financially of course but I'm not emotionally ready shame so let's wait a bit

x : i understand i will wait till whenever you're ready

i honestly felt so bad for denying Xolisa a baby because he has been nothing but a perfect

boyfriend to me , i even got thick due to dating him.
From size 30 to 36 i was happy

me : don't be sad now okay?

x : andiqumbanga, i was just playing with you. I
wanted to see your thoughts of having a baby but
I'm glad your thoughts of having a baby are the
same as mine

me : mh okay , do you want more food?

x :no

me : i want more so...

he laughed

x :you just said you ate

i laughed

me : i don't know what's going on with me

x :come let me dish up for you

he took my plate to the kitchen and dished me more food , he gave it to me and i ate it all up. It was Friday night i couldn't understand why he was still home he usually goes to the club with his friends but after a few more minutes spending time with me he went to take a shower and got ready to leave, i wanted to go too but the kids, i was sad shame because i was going to get bored. He kissed me goodbye, took his car keys and left.

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

I met up with J omo and the others at kwa Gqalane ,
I could see khanya was sad that she couldn't go
since the kids were there we usually go together to
clubs i was feeling uneasy.

pearl : haybo where kwakhanya?

me : she's at home , the girls are here

pearl : aww shame murn, mommy duties

we laughed before taking shots. A woman came to
me and wrapped her arms around my neck, i looked
at her

her : I see you're wife isn't here...

me :ndicela us use izandla zakho kum sisi

- please remove your hands from me

i gave her a nasty look , she didn't remove her arms
so i pushed her and she fell down.

geyser : what's the problem Xolisa?

me : just leave me alone bruh

i got out of that place and drove to my parents
house since it was the closest.

mom : why don't you look well Xolisa?

me : what do you mean?

dad :you look worn off , your eyes are puffy and red
or have you been crying

me : of course not

i looked at myself at the mirror , i looked like a hot
mess. My head was awfully paining it felt like my
brain was plastering its self all the way to the back
of my head. I could feel my veins blocking and
clogging, threatening to blast my head into pieces. I
slowly sat down at the sofa

me : ndicela amanzi mama

- can i please have water

my mom rushed to get me a bottle of fresh water, i
gulped all of it. I slowly opened my eyes to look at

my parents

mom : Kgosi had spoken to us , it is time for the sacrifice

my heart beating out of proportion , i nodded slowly. maybe that's the reason i was feeling like i was going to die.

.
. .
.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

The next morning i woke up early so that i can make breakfast , the girls came down and joined me. I went to check up on Xolisa since he wasn't feeling well ever since last night. When i got to out bedroom he was breathing heavily while he was in his sleep, he was panting and sweating. i woke him

up

me : babe what's going on?

he sat up straight

x : i just had a bad dream

me : I'm worried about you. You tossed and turned the whole night like you were struggling to sleep. What's going on

he smiled

x : nothing s thandwa sam

me : i don't believe you but okay. I made breakfast

i kissed his forehead prior going downstairs. The girls were already done eating so i told them to go bath since we were going to my mother's house. Xolisa came down, i served him but he hardly ate because something was on his mind. i didn't bother asking him because i know my man wouldn't tell me till he sorts something out. I went to take a bath at my ensuite, when i was done i wore a bra but my breasts were sore. So i took it off and wore my t shirt with no bra and my black jeans. We said goodbye to Xolisa and drove to Hume wood.

me ': hello mama

mom :tyhini molweni, ninjani

- hello, how are you guys

me : we are fine

the girls hugged their grandmother . We went to the lounge my mother bought us snacks she always does whenever we are visiting

mom : where's Xolisa

me : he doesn't feel well so he stayed behind

Lunje :i thought i was seeing things , i hope he gets better

mom : iphi bhodi Khanya

- where's the bra khanya

me : my breasts are sore

mom : your breasts are sore, you are getting lighter in skin tone you're getting thicker too

me : what are you implying mama

mom : umithi khanya

- you're pregnant

me : hay asoze

- never

mom : umithi khanya

- you're pregnant

i prayed my mother's suspicions were wrong. Xolis a and I discussed the day before that we didn't want kids for now.

.

.

please reach the target of 35 comments to obtain a bonus chapter this afternoon and if you reach the target in the afternoon I'll post this evening.

[04/03, 05:59] Mangulube : CHAPTER 24

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

Khanya and the Kids left me in the house, i wasn't feeling well so i requested uber to take me to my parents house. i didn't understand what was happening to me , my body and i wanted it to stop. When i got home my parents took me to the garden pond where we called out kgosi but she didn't appear

mom : maybe it's because its not dark , let's call her inside

my dad took a 10L bucket of the pond water and put it in my room, we closed all doors and window curtains too so that it would be dark. She finally appeared at the mirror she had long black her, black eyes and a fish body .

mom : kgosi what is wrong with my son

kgosi : i want my sacrifice , it is time

mom :okay , we will give it to you but we need more time

kgosi nodded and she disappeared . I felt better after my mom asked for more time, i went to the lounge

mom : you heard kgosi Xolis a

i kept quite

mom : Xolis a

me : what if i don't want to? what if kwakhanya gets pregnant with a girl. what then??

mom :you will just have to make sure you shoot sperms that will be boys

me : i don't want all this ma... i don't want to be a part if this.

dad :how could you say that? after all the things kgosi has done for our family? stop being

ungrateful

me : i didn't ask her to protect me.. i want out of this

my mom exhaled

mom : there is no way out of this Xolisa. Kgosi was your grandfather's mermaid when your grandmother married your grandfather she knew that kgosi is here to stay and that she will have to sacrifice. I also did not have a problem when i married your father because i knew i needed protection and security for my whole life. It's not as if Khanya will sacrifice always , she will sacrifice her first baby with you.

me : this would kill khanya she will never agree to this ... y'all just don't get it

dad : she has no choice unless she wants to be like Lunje ' s mother who didn't agree to sacrifice her son

me : i have to go

mom :xolis a we are still taking to you!!!

me :i don't want to talk mama

i took my car keys and cellphone from the table , I then went outside requested a cab it arrived a few minutes later and it took me to khanya ' s house. When i arrived at the house i decided to cook . I cooked creamy spinach, beef stew, rice and some veggies.

Khanya :it smells good in here

Khanya said as they walked in, she opened the pot and took a teaspoon to taste but i hit her hand.

me : wait...

she laughed

Khanya : I'm happy to see that you're better than this morning my love

i went to her and kissed her cheek, i love how kwakhanya cares about me and that makes me fall more inlove with her each and everyday. I held her waist and brought her closer to me

me : ndiyakuthanda mntuwam uyeva

- i love you my pers on okay?

she blushed reveling those cute chubby cheeks, she has been gaining some weight from the past couple of months. I'm not complaining though because she's gaining weight at all the right places.

Khanya : i love you so so much more

me : now let me finish cooking so that i can serve the most beautiful woman i have ever seen

khanya : sudlala ngam

- don't okay play with me

me : I'm being serious baby

she giggled

khanya : fine, let me go and change. The girls will be

spending the night with their grandparents ke

me : mhhh i have an idea of what will keep us busy
while they are not here

khanya : and that issss????

i spanked her ass

khanya : you're so nasty

she said giggling running to the room to change.

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

I changed into my pyjama shorts and vest since it was hot, it was summer kaloku. I went downstairs to my man and he served me

me : kumnandi ubanomntu okwazi upheka

-it's so nice to have someone that can cook

i said as i indulged in the plate of food that was in front of me , i drank a glass of water before i continued.

x : sheee

he rolled his eyes , i noticed that u Xolis a blushes when he rolls his eyes and he looks so handsome when he does that. I reached my hand to touch his lips before playing with hid beard.

me : thank you for the food my love

x : thank you for choosing me to be your man

me : thank you for giving me reasons each day to keep choosing you.

x : izandi phuze keh

-come give me a kiss

i leaned in for a kiss and he pushed our plates of food to the side before making me sit on top of him with my legs wrapped around his waist. We started kissing , I was so uncomfortable because of the dinner table so i told him to stop

me: let's go over there I'm uncomfortable

he picked me up and made me hold on to the couch

before penetrating me from behind. He fucked me roughly and thoroughly giving me a good doggy style and my body lost all its ability to support itself when his head hit my G - spot

i moaned loudly and he joined me by groaning. We fucked until he came inside me, we both looked at each other and decided to go to round two but this time he fucked me in 7 positions.

The next morning Xolis and I had breakfast when we were done we took a bath. He asked to fetch the girls himself since he wanted to see my mom, he wasn't there when we went there kaloku. When he left i took the clear blue pregnancy tests i bought before i went home last night. I wanted to prove my mother wrong.

I peed on all 3 and waited impatiently for 5 minutes. Finally my results were ready. I got up the toilet seat and checked all of them. They were all written

" pregnant"

my heart stopped for a minute , i closed my eyes

and opened them again hoping that i was dreaming. It couldn't be, i wasn't ready to be a mother again. My legs carried me up and down the room... i was shaking . My left arm was across my chest while my right elbow rested on it. I eventually sat down and broke down. My mind was debating whether i should tell Xolis a now or just keep this to myself and wait for him or his parents to see that I'm pregnant because there was no way i was going to tell him this.

.

.

Target : 35 comments

i won't be posting tomorrow since it's my birthday ,
18th birthday ke guys presents are allowed

i love you all.

[04/03, 06:02] Mangulube : CHAPTER 25

.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

I was now at the lounge, the lights were off I was sitting at total darkness. The television set was watching me, instead of me watching it . I was in deep thought. A knock from the door derailed me from my thoughts and dragged my mind to the room again. The door handle turned with difficulty , he then pushed the door with the sole of his right foot. Slowly unveiling his handsome face, he looked worried. He came inside along side with the girls

x : baby are you okay? you're sitting in total darkness

Lunje switched the lights on, they all sat beside me.

Lelo : mom are you okay?

i stared at the television ignoring them, Xolis a cleared his throat

x : uhm girls can you please give us space

They nodded and went out, he turned to look at me and pulled me into his arms. He kissed my temple as i lied on his arms

x : talk to me love

something on his voice was soothing, i wanted to tell him what i recently found out but something... my gut was telling me to keep it a secret , to not tell

him at all. So i decided to pretend nothing is going on to avoid telling him I'm pregnant. i cleared my throat untangling myself from his grip, i looked at him and faked a smile for 2 and a half seconds

me : I'm fine , i was just feeling under the weather

x : you will have to be convincing than that, what is wrong love

i angrily got up and went to the kitchen taking out pots from the kitchen drawers, it was as if i was fighting with the pots. He held me from behind and i calmed down , i felt my eyes twitching my eyes released tears . He turned me to look at him.

me : I'm not feeling well , maybe I'm going to get my periods

x : hormones , sorry baby and you don't have to cook we ate at your mother's house . We got you a skhaftin

i giggled and wiped my eyes.

me : thank you

x :i hate seeing you sad love , don't ever do that shit again okay??

me:okay baby.

we went to the lounge, he warmed the food they got me from my mothers house. He gave it to me when it was warm

me:thank you ... i missed my mother's cooking.

i first tasted the sweet potato , it was still as good as 14 years ago. i bet no one beats my mom's cooking that's why some of the relatives and some church members ask help from her whenever they are hosting parties or funerals, They ask her to help with the cooking and she aces it. So as I indulged in my food, my man was right next to me appreciating my presence. He looked at me like i was his favorite art work or favorite statue, he looked at me with admiration , like i was the only girl in the world. Well that's how he always looks at me, never i have i thought I would fall inlove with a man that i once thought he was poor and that he was a train driver , i laughed as i remembered his words that he was a train driver and my facial expression! how i looked at him, it was embarrassing.

x : what are you laughing at? do i have something on my face.

he said smiling, i laughed swallowing my food

me : no my love, i just remembered something .

x : what is it?

me : remember when you said you are a train driver!

he laughed and hit my arm playfully.

x: no man baby i wanted to see what type of person are you. I honestly thought you were a gold digger

me : i know i was but as i fell inlove with you, i learnt that love is not about what a person has . I have my own money so i don't really care about yours

x : oh you don't care about my money?? you don't care about the Louise Vuitton bag and Red bottoms you wanted

i eyed him while taking a sip at my juice

me : i didn't mean it that way kaloku my love

he laughed

x : I'm joking baby, they will be delivered in just a few days.

he kissed my cheek

me : i know you were otherwise i would've broken up with you shame

x :you're never breaking up with me baby,
nzokubulala kemna so you're stuck with me forever
-I'll kill you

as we were talking with my man, the girls came
downstairs to us, they both stood by the television
set and looked at us.

me : yes lovia?

lelo : uhm mama.... erh

Xolisa raised them one eyebrow

me : what is it??

lelo : uhm u Atha invited us to her house next
weekend.. to.. to celebrate after the report day

i looked at Xolisa

me : ask your father sisi, Xolisa the kids are talking

i laughed while taking a bite from the steak

x : who's that friend? does the mother know you are coming over?? Lunje??

lunje : yes.. yes dad

me : but baby these kids are barely 16 for sleep overs

x : no let them go, if we find out they did something that they are not supposed to do . They won't get their new phones

me : that's a good idea, so it's a yes babies

they screamed and calmed down soon

them : thank you mom, dad.

they hurried upstairs. I went to rinse my plate and went back to the lounge

me : let's play cards

x :nceli mpundu

- can i have ass

i laughed because when you play crazy eight, there's a card that has hearts on it but some Xhosa's call it * impundu * but i knew what Xolis a was

asking for my ass.

me : izothatha

- come take them

i laughed , he leaned over for a kiss....

The next morning my dear husband woke me up because i was going to work, the kids and him were going to be by themselves. I was the only one that was waking up that was such a bummer. I kissed my man ' s lips before going to the bathroom for a bath, when i was done i dried my self and lotioned my body. I turned to look if Xolisa was looking at me, he wasn't so i rubbed my stomach and smiled. I can't believe i was going to be a mother again i was hoping for a baby boy because i already had two girls . I wanted to tell Xolisa but i just couldn't so i will keep the pregnancy for as long as i can to myself.

I wore my black pant, a white blouse and a black blazer. I also wore my black stilletos and 25 inch weave. I applied makeup, took my handbag kissed my husband goodbye.

me : can i have the Mercedes AMG G63 wagon car keys

x : awsemhle but no
- you're so beautiful..

me :baby ndakcela muna, ndidiniwe ku driver i polo yakho mna
- please, I'm tired of driving your polo

x :atleast uqhuba imoto yomntuwakho wena, abanye abanikwa nemali zokwela xabetakile. Kuthiwa baby zama eyokuza nzoskarela eyobuya
-at least you're driving your man's car, some people

don't get bus fare when they sleep over to their mans house. The men say to them borrow money to come and I'll hustle money for you to go home.

i laughed so hard what he was saying was so true but could he please give me the Benz car keys

me : ndakuva baby but the car keys

- i hear you..

x : izandi'k phuze kqala

- let me kiss you first

i sulked leaning to him so that he could get his kiss, he laughed at me

x :i was playing with you , their on the kitchen counter

me : thank you love

x : now strike a pose

i posed at his camera as he took a few pictures of me . I blew him a kiss before walking down the stairs to the kitchen. I took the car keys, went to the garage and drove my mans car to work. I felt so good when i drove that car because I'm smaller when I'm in it, i love it man. I met Loyiso on the lift, it was just the two of us.

me : molo taka Lelo

-hello

him : hey, looking gorgeous as always

me : well, thank you

him : how's lelo

me : oh she's fine thank you for asking

A bank notification that Xolisa sent me R200 and a sms right after it.

"This is your lunch money, i will give you another money today after work thanking you for being a beautiful girlfriend" haybo guys i smiled. Bethunana date with men that have money, I HIGHLY RECOMMEND DATING WITH MEN THAT HAVE MONEY.

Lloyd : aws encume

me : how can i not smile when I'm dating the man of my dreams whu.

the lift opened

me : akumnandi! bye Lloyd

- it's so nice

i laughed while walking to my office, my husband always finds a way to make my day.

.

.

.

Jomo ' s perspective

i called two brothers that i mostly trust on the team to meet up with me at Black Impala . They arrived at the time i said we should meet, we greeted each other and ordered our drinks before taking a seat

bukho : why did you call us only here?? it unusual for us to meet without the other gang members

razor : yeah, uringa ivaar u BK

- BK is telling the truth

me : khanipholeni niyeke ubangabafazi

- just chill and stop being women

bk : okay talk we have places to be

me : i know, i have a problem with X man

Razor just laughed

me : what is funny??

bk : x- man has a problem with no one, he does his job shuts his mouth and go home

me : yey yey can't you see that he is playing us.
Whenever we go on heists he never gets shot or gets hurt . I think he's the inside guy, Boss Shaun won't even know because he thinks he's loyal but i see right through him

bk : I've also been asking myself why he doesn't get hurt , I'm with you there J omo

Razor : I'll just be on you guys side so that i can get into Shaun' s good books i want to be his right hand man

me :that's it.... we will start by stalking his every move, i heard he is in a relationship with that girl that owes that clothing company... he has two kids his mother and father is still alive so we should

start by knowing each and every move

them :yeah

i smiled, I've got them in my team...

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

I was in my office when i heard a knock

me :come in

i said while typing out some documents on my
laptop

: it's actually rude to keep someone waiting

i turned to look , it was my best friend kylie. I screamed!!

me : KYLIE!! oh my God you are here!!

i hugged her for dear life, i missed her so so much

kylie : wow look at you. You are so beautiful and you are getting thick, God the glow look at you...

me :uhm I've got a man, so thanks to him that I'm this beautiful

kylie : tell me about him!! God i missed you

i closed my laptop preparing to catch up with my

best friend. I missed her so so much.

.

.

I'm so disappointed that you didn't reach the target but i hope you will reach up to 35 comments today and more hopefully.

[04/03, 06:02] Mangulube : CHAPTER 26

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

My best friend and I decided to go out for lunch at her favorite restaurant Angelo's. We ordered and got some while while waiting for our food. Kylie was looking at me the whole time

me : what is it

kylie :I'm so proud of you bestie, you've grown ever since you came here. You've changed my love

me : i would be lying if i said it wasn't thanks to Xolisa, he's such a great guy.

kylie : tell me about him friend

i relaxed on my chair and looked at the ocean then back at kylie

me : Kylie do you know when someone sees you? and then they decide ukuba they want love you with all their heart? Like there's nothing that exists and yet they are like " i choose you" and then show you everyday.

kylie was in tears with what i said, i took a tissue from my hand bag and gave it to her.

kylie : don't worry about me my friend , these are tears of joy. I'm so happy that you are happy. You finally got over Loyiso

our orders arrived, we said thankyou to our waiter

me :letting go of Loyiso was the best thing i ever did this year. Xolisa is different to all the guys I've ever dated... He is affectionate. He shows his love and says what he feels at the moment. He would be like " I enjoy spending time with you Khanya". The calls he gives me at the middle of the night telling me he can't sleep he was thinking of me. Kylie murn that man isn't afraid to tell me he appreciates me. Oh my favorite part about him is when he stares at me, the way he looks at me kylie!! the way he admires my

presence!! the way he handles my feelings and my body with care. He gives me money randomly just to tell me that he loves me kylie I'm so inlove and I'm scared dear Lord!! And lastly no hour passes by without him telling me I'm beautiful , I'm his favorite thing to look at all day. Yey I'm a gone girl

kylie : i have no words to describe how happy i am for you. You deserve this , you deserve this Queen treatment because that is who you are. I love your relationship for you

we held each other's hands and smiled at each other

me : thank you my love , thank you.

we were both crying... that's me and kylie we are emotional shame. we ate our food.

me : i recently found out I'm pregnant, i don't know how I'm going to tell Xolis a

kylie : why aren't you telling him love? he is the father right

me : yeah but my guts tell me i should not tell him just yet

kylie : then don't. Gut feelings are guardian angels my love

me:that's why i haven't told him... anyways how is Frank and the kids i miss them

kylie :Frank took the kids to France for Christmas so i thought i should come to South Africa for Christmas because it's cold there

me:aww man , you're more than welcome to my house lovey and I'm happy that you're going to be here on my birthday

kylie :another reason for me spending my holiday here

me:aww bestie, you're such a Gem.

I called in the office that i won't be coming back after lunch since i had to spend more time with my best friend and i wanted to show her my house. After having lunch at Angelo's i drove us using my man ' s car to my house.

kylie : woaah this is beautiful from the outside, I'm sure it's more beautiful inside

me : you will have to wait and find out

i drove the car in and parked it in the garage, we used the front door in. My man shouted from the other side of the room

x : baby sewbuya? wors e bendifuna uku surpris e. a tonight

- you're back? i wanted to surpris e you

he walked, he stopped as he saw kylie

x :oh sorry babe, i didn't know you have company

kylie : hi, I'm kylie

x : I'm Xolisa, are you the best friend? I've heard so much about you

kylie : good things only i hope

x : not really..

me : hay Xolisa

he laughed

x : I'm joking pleased to meet you , let me leave
guys

me : where are the girls?

x : they are in their rooms as always busy on their
phones

me :okay love

x : I'm already done cooking you can dish for kylie ,
I'm leaving

me : okay baby

he kissed me goodbye and left, I turned to look at
Kylie who was smiling like a retard.

kylie : what a fine man you got

me :oh please

i giggled walking to the lounge, i took off my shoes
and rested both legs on the glass coffee table

me : Lunje!!! Lelona come downstairs!!

kylie : as i was saying what i fine man you got

me :i know right , i never expected to fall in love with him but here we are

kylie : he's such a gentleman too , sis i see why you're getting fat this man treats you like a Queen i bet.

Lunje and Lelo came downstairs they were wearing pyjama ' s

me : pyjama' s at this time??

Lunje : we took a bath mom then wore the pyjama ' s again

me : oh This is my best friend Kylie

Lelo : i know her, I've seen her before.

she hugged kylie

me : Kylie these are my two daughters Luhlelunje and Lelona. They are the best things that have ever happened to me after their dad of course

Lunje : Hay mama!

me : I'm joking, y'all come first then your dad but don't tell him that.

They all spoke to kylie for a while and then they went back to their rooms

kylie : they are so sweet

me : i know right... but at first they weren't

kylie : how so

me : they were very naughty, my daughter used to drink alcohol and Xolisa 's daughter used to go out late at night but they've changed ever since we spoke to them

kylie : I'm so proud of you bestie, I've never thought that you will be such a good parent. I bet you will raise your unborn baby well since you've never really got the chance

me : i know love and i will make sure , i can't wait to tell Xolisa

kylie : when are you telling him?

me : when the time is right

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

Shaun and I were having a drink while talking about our new mission . Pearl walked in and served us with some snacks

me. : thank you pearl

pearl : yha

she went out, Shaun smiled looking at me

Shaun : you must be wondering why she's always here

me. :i have but i kept my mouth shut, it's none of my business

Shaun :oh silly it is , since you're practically my best friend

me. : okay then

Shaun : we are in a relationship... khang
ndiylindele le way but umnandi lamntana
- i didn't expect this but that girl is good

i raised my eyebrow

me : Hay boss

Shaun : she is fuck.. ndandicimba uyi lesbian kanti eish!

- i used to think she is a lesbian

me : boss can we please not talk about my friend, it's weird

we both laughed

Shaun : sorry X ... i admire you yaz

me : really?

Shaun :yeah .. you're chilled you mind your own business and do your own thing that's what i admire about you

me : enkosi bhuda

-thank you

Shaun : anyways... I think we should stop the diamond mission and start selling cocaine . We will make a lot of money

me : yha boss , the diamond business everyone does it and only a few sell drugs. But we won't exactly sell them ourselves but we're going to bring them in the country and sell them to those who sell them.

Shaun :yes and...

We continued talking about the drug business till it was late , i said goodbye to Shaun and Pearl before driving to my house. When i got there Khanya was in my room sleeping

me : baby what are you doing here?

khanya : where do you come from? I've been here since 8

me : i come from Shaun ' s house

Khanya : okay, i left the girls with kylie since i missed you

i smiled .

me : i missed you too but let me first make myself something to eat

i kissed her lips , she smiled then covered herself with a blanket. I took off my clothes and wore my

blue pyjama 's . When i was taking much charger from the wardrobe , Khanya' s handbag fell . A lot of stuff fell out,i saw 3 pregnancy tests. i checked if she was looking at me but she was not. They were both positive , i took a step back heart beating fast. My palms and armpits sweated. I quickly put them inside her bag and put the bag where it was. I rushed to the kitchen, i drank a full glass of water breathing fast. I was scared... i never expected that! many questions were running on my mind. Why didn't she tell me? how long did she find out that she was pregnant?? did kgosi know about this before me? hence i got sick and she told me about the sacrifice? I've never been so scared in my life
me : FUCK!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

i brushed my hair with frustration..i went outside for fresh air . I took my phone out of my pocket and dialed my sister Lelethu ' s number she didn't pick it up so i left her a voice message

me : Hi Lelethu , it's me Xolisa we need to talk. I need you please call me after you get this

I can't let the sacrifice go on, over my dead body. I will not let Kwakhanya suffer for the evil things my great grandparents signed up for. I don't care even if i have to die first.

.

.

Sorry for not posting bethuna. The schools are reopening i will be posting the posting schedule today. I hope you will be patient with me like the first time.

I will post here now on Wednesday unless someone sponsors for a chapter , I still have to catch up on Nonjabulo The Chosen One.

[04/03, 06:02] Mangulube : CHAPTER 27

.

.

.

Jomo ' s perspective

Since yesterday I've been following Xolisa , Bk was following the kids and Razor was following X' s woman and we have found nothing yet. I still had hope though that i will find something about him, even if it's some of little information . I was parked just outside his house in New Brighton , i stood by the hedge watching him as he made a call, i know when X is mad about something so i could see right through him that something made him angry. A few moments later he took his car and drove out of his house. I followed him to wherever he was going, i wanted to know where he was going , i was obsessed into finding something bad about him because i never really liked him. Shaun our boss , we have been working for him since forever and he

came a few years earlier the next thing he is there right hand man? I just couldn't accept it. It drove me crazy whenever Shaun complimented him and spoke nice things about him. He has never spoke badly about Xolisa, what is it that Xolisa has that we don't have? I had to find out, that is why I made it my priority to stalk him.

After a few minutes of driving, i saw us heading to Grreenbushes, in the suburbs though. The streets there were quite, there were no cars going around there, no kid , IT was VERY quite. Xolisa parked his car in front of some house , it wasn't a big house . A woman ran towards him and gave him a hug. I quickly took out my Huawei P40 and took pictures of them .

me : I wonder what he is doing here

I asked myself as i saw him walking inside the house.

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

I kissed Zobuhle' s mouth before her mother led me into the lounge.

me : its been a while since I've been here

Lele : I know mntase but we need to keep distant as much as we can. Mom and dad cannot find out that you were here

me : don't worry they won't know...

Lele : Zoe go to your room , mom will come to you soon okay?

Zoe : okay mommy

She ran to her room. Zobuhle is Lelethu 's 7 year old adopted child, she had to adopt since she was bored of staying alone. So she adopted a white child and named her Zobuhle.

I watched as Zoe ran to her room , I then faced Lelethu , she looked worried after all i was her little brother. It was her duty to protect me and she did a very good job with that because whenever i needed help she would help me and not judge me . She won't even complain and say i only come to her house when I'm in need , she just listens and gives me advice .

me : I met someone , Khanya... i mean Kwakhanya

Lele : I'm happy you got over Buntu , after so many years of grieving

me :I never expected to fall in love with her ... after what happened with Buntu

Lele : I'm glad you met someone . Your voice message sounded really serious are you here to talk about that? I'm worried about you

i looked down

me :Yes sisi. I just found out that my girlfriend is pregnant , Kgosi came to me last week and told me she wants a sacrifice. Maybe she saw before i even knew that i made khanya pregnant. I think she is pregnant with a boy , that is why she demanded a sacrifice

Lele : I told you Xolis a to not tie yourself with that thing but you didn't listen

me : i was young Lelethu . Mom and Dad manipulated me to marrying it. They told me after that i would have to sacrifice my first son , i got relieved when i found out Buntu was pregnant with a girl but now

Lele : Mntase doesn't Khanya know about Kgosi??

me : No she doesn't

Lele : Hayke. Worse Khanya needs blessings from Kgosi before you marry her since she's the first wife ... you are going to marry her ane??

me : Wait a minute about marriage. First things First. Khanya will not agree to this mermaid thing and it taking her child will break her. I can't stand breaking her heart. I love her

Lele : Do you want me to advise you? I know it's going to be hard but you have to do it anyway

me : tell me

Lele : I suggest you break up with Kwakhanya

me : NO

Lele : mamela mntase

- listen

me : HAYI! I CAN'T

Lele : LISTEN XOLISA!

I calmed down

me : fine

Lele : Break up with her TONIGHT! tell mom and dad she cheated. When she tells you she's pregnant deny the baby till it's atleast 5 years , by that time they won't be able to do the sacrifice

me : Lelethu i don't want anything to do with the sacrifice... i want nothing to do with the mermaid but i sure want something to do with Kwakhanya. I love her and I know she loves me too. Breaking up with her, will hurt her . It's her birthday next week
mntase

Lele : Use your fuckin ' Big head Xolisa , let's play mind games with Kgosi she's a mermaid anyway she doesn't know anything

me : but -

Lele : Take my advice , in the meantime I'll Khanya deal with this whole thing , i will find someone to direct me for professional help .

Lelethu held my hand as reassurance that everything will be okay. I closed my eyes and nodded slowly

me : I'll do it

Lele : Trust me , i know what is best for you. I've always knew what is best for you

me : Thank you so much sisi, i appreciate you okay?

Lele : I love you Papi

i smiled .

The next morning , i woke up from Lelethu ' s house and drove back to my house when I got there Kwakhanya was at the lounge wearing her Blue polka dot onesie , she looked very beautiful. I usually kiss her in the morning before telling her how beautiful she is but on that morning i couldn't because i had to do what i had to do. She hurried to give me a hug as soon as I walked in , i gave her a cold hug but she didn't mind. It was evident this woman loved me , she looked like she didn't sleep a wink nor did she even get something to eat.

Khanya : Baby, i was worried sick about you ...
Where were you

I exhaled

Khanya : what is wrong? can i get you something to

eat? or drink? baby you don't look well

me : Kwakhanya ndicela upakishe impahla zakho
ndikus e kwakho

- please pack all your clothes so that i can take you
to your house

Khanya : lol, no i won't

me : Kwakhanya ndakcela I'm not in the mood to
fight with you

- please

Khanya : Xolisa what's going on?

She started crying , God i couldn't stand seeing her
cry. I looked the other way. Her sobs made my heart
drop to the pits of my stomach

me : KWAKHANYA!

she hurried to my room so that she could pack all her clothes . I went to the lounge and gulped a whole bottle of Cognac . She came to me with two of her suitcases , her skin was red, her eyes were puffy and red.

me : I'll request you an uber , can we please never speak again. If you want Lunje don't come to me , contact her not me . Don't ask for my permission please

Khanya : Xolisa please... whh.... what did i do

me : I'll ask Geysen to come fetch my cars and clothes at your house. You can have the Audi Q7. We have reached the end of our relationship please walk out and not look back. Your uber is outside

She cried while walking out , I breathed heavily before i drank a glass of water. It's for the best

.

.

The journey we are about to partake starting on chapter 28 is not for the faint hearted.

35 comments for the next chapter , sponsored chapters are now allowed

[04/03, 06:02] Mangulube : CHAPTER 28

.

.

.

Xolisa 's perspective

Kwakhanya left , i felt really bad. Some may say men don't cry but i couldn't help myself , i cried. I hated seeing hurt because of me , I hated seeing her cry , I hated seeing having doubts about my love for her . I drank a glass of water again prior calling my sister

me : she left Lelethu

Lele : calm down bhuti, request a uber to my house so that we can talk

me : Lelethu, I don't want to talk okay? I want my kwakhanya right now

Lele : Hey hey mamela Xolisa , you have to let her go okay?

me : But I can't leave her alone, she's the love of my

life

Lele : Do you want Kgosi to sacrifice your child?

Me : of course not

Lele : now chill out, come over to my house so that we can plan all this okay?

Me : I'm coming over right now

Lele : good, I will be waiting for you

I hung up the phone call , requested an uber to Lelethu 's home.

.

.

.

Jomo's perspective

I met up with the guys at Black Impala to show them the information that I recently got

Bk : so what are we exactly going to do with this shit

Me : stop being stupid BK , these pictures are of Xolisa cheating on his famous wife . It will destroy her , him too.

Razor : ucebisa sithini mfethu

-what do you suggest we do with these things

Me : create a fake account , upload them so that they could trend. I know for a fact that he will be

forced to go home then I'll finally get to see who his parents are. Why does he hide them so much?
Something fishy is going on

BK : send me those pictures I'll upload them

I sent the pictures to BK

- .
- .
- .

Kwakhanya 's perspective

The uber sent me to my house, luckily there was only kylie in the house. The girls went to fetch their reports at school . I immediately ran into kylie' s arms as soon as I saw her and cried out loud. I cried because I didn't expect what Xolisa said to me, i cried because he promised me , us that we will be together forever, i cried because I wasn't ready to let

go of him and I cried because my unborn baby wasn't going to have a father. My best friend held on me tightly and asked me no questions. That's one thing I loved about kylie , she knew how to mind her business, she would never ask me about something that's happening in my life except if I tell her. But I needed someone to vent, i needed to tell her what happened because she would advise me on what to do .

I cried until I felt better.

Me : kylie

Kylie : what happened bestie

Me : xolis a broke up with me... I don't know why... I didn't do anything to him I just don't understand

Kylie : I'm so so sorry, I can't believe i thought he was a good man. He is such a jerk he doesn't

deserve you my love

I cried

Me : but I want him kylie, I love that man with my whole heart. You should've seen how he chased me out of his house. What am I going to tell the kids (crying)

Kylie : come here baby Let it all out

Kylie made me lie my head on her thighs before comforting me.i was really hurt

.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

me : Lele I can't continue with all of this

Lele : Xolisa calm the fuck down.

I sat down breathing heavily

Lele : remember what we are doing this for okay?
We are doing this for your unborn baby. Do you
want to loose him?

Me : i don't lelethu , I don't want to loose kwakhanya
or the baby. It seems like I've already lost
kwakhanya

Lele : she will understand and forgive you when she
finds out the real reason you broke up with her,
which is you wanted to protect your son. Now chill
and let's discuss the way forward

Me : what's next

Lele :I will post something about me being a psychologist , so that she could come to me for consultation. I will be - friend her and help her during her whole pregnancy. The last thing we need right now is her having a miscarriage. You on the other side will have to leave and go ask for help to get rid of Kgosi

Me : where will I get help Lelethu? Where will I even start

Lele : I also don't know Xolisa , go around to all prophets and sangoma 's if you have to

I sighed

Me : fine I'll go... I have no choice... I'm doing this

for my son and -

My phone rang, I answered

Me : hello

Mom : come home now!

Me : what is going on ma

Mom : just come home Xolis a

Me : okay, I'll be there in a few minutes

She hung up.

Lele : was that your mom?

Me : yeah. OUR mom

I emphasized the "our" because Lelethu doesn't get along with the parents as a result of not talking to them for a full 5 years . I've tried to get them together but it never works so I gave up. I said my goodbyes to Zoey and Lelethu , I drove to my parents house. When I got there, they had prepared lunch for us. The girls were there

Me : molweni

- greetings

Ma : take a seat , so the girls did well on their reports they will be going to grade 10 next year. I made this lunch for them

Me : congratulations girls, you will get your presents

next week

Them : thank you daddy!

Dad : we tried calling kwakhanya but she didn't answer her phone. Try to call her Xolisa

Me: andina airtime tata

- I don't have airtime dad

Dad:nzo transfer

Me : phone yam i flat

He raised his eyebrow

Mom : kwenzeka ntoni? Are you guys fighting

- what's happening?

I looked at the girls and they looked at me worryingly. I swallowed a lump on my throat

Me : mama I broke up with kwakhanya, we are no longer together

Lunje : what!!

Mama : why?

Me : you don't need to know but we broke up can we eat our food.

Dad : let's eat the food

I looked at the girls they looked hurt, i hate making

people feel bad . We ate our food, when we were done the girls went to the kitchen to wash the dishes

Mom : so what happened

Me : ayikufuni mama

- it doesn't want you mom

Dad : xolis a!

Me : fine, we broke up because she cheated

Mom :oh my God that girl, what about the sacrifice

Me : i need to use the rest room

I went to the bathroom did my business , when I was done I went to the sink to wash my hands. I looked at myself at the mirror, i started feeling cold. Kgosi appeared at the mirror and looked at me with her black big eyes

Kgosi : do you think I'm stupid

When Kgosi talks you can hear the sea waves that scared me a bit

Me : Kgosi....

Kgosi : do you think I'm stupid?

Me. : what do you mean?

Kgosi : do you think I'm stupid?

Me : i don't understand

Kgosi : You think you can play mind games with me??

Me : Kgosi listen...

Kgosi : I'm not stupid,do you hear me??

I nodded really fast and she disappeared

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

As much as I was sad I decided to suck it up and try

to move on. I really love Xolisa but there was nothing I could do to change his mind. I decided to do something that would distract me which was cooking. I was busy in the kitchen when kylie rushed to where I was at

Kylie : look

I took the phone from her and looked. It was pictures of Xolisa with a girl . I cried so so so much, we were trending. On Twitter we were on #1

Me. : Xolisa was cheating this whole time?

Kylie : calm down bestie, think about the baby

Me : fuck it!! I don't care about it okay? Xolisa cheated on on me!

I took my phone and called him, he answered

X : bendithe ncela undi yeke kwakhanya

- I said leave me alone

Me : how dare you mnqundwakho, after all the love I gave you? You repay me by cheating on me? I can't believe i fell for you! I can't believe i thought you were genuine with me. You treated me like a piece of shit...

X : kwakhanya ndicela uyeke uthukisela.

- stop swearing

I calmed down and spoke softly

Me : Xolis a how could you do this to me?

He exhaled

Me : I'm pregnant Xolisa and it's your child

X: I have no child with you, that child you are carrying is not my child. Stop calling me or I will block your numbers I promise

He hung up. I felt defeated, I felt a sharp pain on my stomach and cried

Kylie : what's wrong khanya!??

Me : p...pain...on my stomach... aaaaaawwwwww...

Ouch

I screamed in pain

.

45 comments is the target

[04/03, 06:03] Mangulube : CHAPTER 29

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

My stomach felt like someone was twisting my intestines , all i could think about was my baby. I screamed in pain while kylie went to take the car out of the garage she came back soon and tried holding me up but i was too heavy for her to carry. Even though i was in pain i had to help myself too so we both met each other half way with regards to getting me to the car that was parked by our front door . By Gods grace i finally got inside , Kylie ran to

the driver's seat and drove like a maniac to the hospital .

Kylie : please calm down sis

I nodded fast, the pain was getting unbearable but i couldn't tell her that. I didn't want to stress her.

Kylie : do you have blood coming out?

Me : no...

Kylie sighed out of relief. I did my breathing exercises but they didn't help. Luckily we got to the hospital soon and the doctors attended me quick.

I woke up 2 hours later my head was feeling heavy.

Kylie , mom and dad were right next to me. I smiled

Me : mom

Mom : baby you're awake, unjani ntombam

- how are you my girl

Me : I'm feeling much better.

Dad : The doctors told us you are Pregnant
mntanam why ungasixelelanga

- why didn't you tell us

Me : To be honest tata , i had no time to tell everyone because i recently found out about this pregnancy. I'm not even sure if i want to keep it because it's bringing me bad luck. Ever since i fell pregnant bad things have been happening to me

Dad : what are those things? Who is the father

I looked at Kylie... She looked at her phone

Me :It's another guy wethu , not Xolisa

Dad : i hope it's not Loyiso

Me : asinguye tata

- it's not him dad

Dad : where is Xolisa ? He should be here with you today?

Mom : bendim' thembile ke la Xolisa

- i trusted

Me : we broke up mom so there's no reason for him to be here

The doctor came inside when my mom was about to reply about my break up with Xolisa. The doctor saved me sana because i wasn't ready to lie explaining what happened between Xolisa and I.

Doc : Ms Lamar... How are you feeling

Me. : I'm feeling much better Doc, thank you

Doc : I'm glad you came soon here in hospital otherwise you would've lost your baby due to high level of stress. I've prescribed some medication for you and suggested a psychologist you can talk to anytime of the day. Please surround yourself with family and friends that make you happy not stress you. If you want your baby to alive.

Mom : don't worry doc she's moving in with me

Me : haybo mama

Dad : it's not negotiable mntanam .

Me : okay Doc when can I leave?

Doc : we just want to keep you overnight to see if will anything change, so first thing in the morning you can leave

Me : thank you Doc

He nodded and went out.

.

.

XOLISA ' S PERSPECTIVE

I got a call from Kwakhanya telling me she is pregnant with my child , i denied the baby! I swear to God i never wanted to deny the baby it's just that i have to do this so that i can go back to her and my son soon. After the call i went to the lounge , my daughters went to the house party they were invited to so it was just me and the parents.

Dad :i still can't believe ulahle u Kwakhanya
- you broke up with Kwakhanya

Me : mxm

I got up and went to my room, the topic about Khanya wws starting to bore me. I logged into my

Facebook account the first post i saw , was a picture of Kwakhanya been admitted to the hospital. I sat up straight heart beating fast. I got tempted to call her but i stopped myself , i couldn't risk her life and our unborn baby's life. I called Lelethu

Lele : I've heard

Me : How are they??

I was pacing up and down my bedroom

Lele : chill they are fine , she almost lost the baby

Me : FUCK!

Lele : but relax starting tomorrow i will be her psychologist ... You have to take the first bus

tomorrow to find help . Well ti get rid of that
disgusting mermaid

I exhaled

Me : I will, thank you so much sisi . I owe you one

I dropped the call and started packing my clothes , i
felt a cold breeze. I stood still , Kgosi appeared out
of nowhere and stood in front of me

Kgosi : where do you think you are going

Me : uhm.....

Kgosi : Do you think I'm stupid?? They are coming
for you! Feed my soul ! I'll protect you! They are
planning to kill you

Me : WHO??

Kgosi :feed my soul , I'll sort everything out. You know you are nothing without me.

Me : Leave me alone , i have no sacrifice to give to you

Kgosi : We will just have to see

She let out a evil laugh and dis appeared out of nowhere . I sat down . What have my parents put me through

The next morning I woke up before everyone woke up , took my suitcase , left my phone and gadgets

so that no one can find me and took a taxi to the bus station. It was 6 am so it was still dark, out of nowhere a car pulled up when i was about to cross the road. Two men grabbed my arms while one put a scarf over my nose and mouth. I tried to fight but it was too late

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

Xolisa has finally showed his true colors to me. I can't believe i thought i knew the man, i believed that we were meant to be, i believed that he loved me and on top of it all he promised to marry me. Him denying his child was enough validation to wake me up from misery. I decided to stop begging him to take part in my child's life, i can raise my own child, i have money, i have a best friend who supports me in every step i take. And lastly i have the most loving parents who will give my child the life (it) needs. It's clear that he was never really

inlove with me , the " I love you" s he used to say
looking deep into my eyes were false , the late night
walks , the songs he used to dedicate to me , our
movie nights , date nights , us planning our future
was just fake. He had another woman whom he
loved and that woman is the pers on i saw him being
busy with in the picture. I will never forgive Xolisa
for this , he put me in a position where i had to beg
him to be with me , a position where i had to cry
telling him that he shouldn't break up with me , a
position where i had to plead to him to not deny my
child and the worst part of all this was him
stressing me to the point of almost loosing my child.
The Xolisa chapter is now closed . I took the card
next that was on my pedestal , it was the
psychologist number. I called her , my mental
health comes first.

.

.

35 comments pls

[04/03, 06:03] Mangulube : CHAPTER 30

.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

If someone had told about me therapists a bit earlier i would have been very grateful for that. There i was seated at a couch across this beautiful yellow bone woman. She was wearing a white blouse , black pants and blazer, she also had black high heels. I was in awe of her cute toes, i don't know why but i have an obsession with cute toes especially hers because they were painted white. Her leg was over the other leg, she was holding a note pad writing bits of the things i said making eye

contact with me occasionally . I felt like this woman understood me, i got to talk about how i grew up and it made me remember the good and bad times . I drank the glass of water she gave me

Lele : tell me about your daughter

Me : what about her?

I didn't say that in a rude manner though

Lele : don't you have any regrets about leaving her at a very young age

I exhaled

Me : i would be lying if i said i don't regret it. It's actually the first time i confessed someone that i

regret that decision. I was young , i wasn't thinking straight my parents encouraged me to leave and i left because i was excited to go to America . It is almost everyone's dream to go across the globe so i grabbed that opportunity and left . The first few weeks of my stay in America was the best, but the longer i stayed away from my " then" boyfriend Loyiso and new born baby made me feel awful. I almost slipped into depression. Can you believe that i forgot her name?? How can someone forget her daughters name. I'm such a pig

Lele : don't say that sisi , it's all in the past now .
What matters is that you're atleast trying to rectify your mistakes and your daughter forgave you

Me :i guess so

Lele : do you think things would've been different if you had not left the country?

I smiled staring into space

Me. : Yes! Loyiso and I would've been married , had 3 kids living the life. Being the most famous couple . People loved us back then but that doesn't matter anymore since he's married and has kids so yah.

Lele : do you have feelings for him

Me : when i came back into the country i thought i had them as a result of sleeping with him multiple times. I never thought that I kwakhanya Lamar would sleep with a married man regardless that we were once high school lovers but it happened. All that matters now is that I've learnt from that experience... And There's only one person i would like to thank for guiding me through out my healing journey

Lele : who is that person is it your bestie?

Me : Kylie had always been there for me but my ex boyfriend Xolis a helped me realize that not everything is about money , he taught me real love.....

I started crying but i looked up trying to avoid tears falling from my eyes. I wiped my likes prior looking back at Lelethu

Lele : what happened to him?

I stood up and went to stand by the window looking outside

Me : He left me for another woman , denied my child

Lele came to where i was standing

Lele : I'm sorry sisi , maybe he still loves you. Maybe certain circumstances made him deny your baby

I shook my head wiping my tears

Me : no... No..no... No... You don't do that to anyone that you love.

Lele : I think we have reached to the end of today's uhm-

Me. :yeah no its okay... I'll be leaving

Lele : okay , stay safe sisi

Me : okay thank you , nawe keh

- you too

I gulped the remaining water that was on the glass before i left Lelethu ' s office .

.

.

Lelethu' s perspective

Kwakhanya left my office after a long counseling session. I didn't realize how much my brother loved her until she told me everything he has done for her. Things he has never done for Lunje 's mother. I tried to call Xolisa but he didn't answer the call. I called my mother , we aren't close but we do talk atleast once a month or twice

Me : mom

Mom : Lelethu

Me :. Uphi u Xolisa

Mom : maybe us endlini yakhe

- maybe he is in his house

Me : okay

I then remembered that Xolisa left the city to find help .

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

It was a battle for me to finally open my eyes but i eventually did. I was tied into a chair , my mouth was covered with a black tape. I looked around , it

was dark so i could hardly see anything . The door opened a few minutes later, the man turned on the lights. It was BK , why would he kidnap me? I Thought we were buddies

He forcefully removed the tape on my mouth

Me : BK..what's going on?

Bk : you will find out soon

Me : why are you doing this please let me go?

Bk : i can't , just relax

Begging is not my thing so i let him be , but as soon as i get out of there I'll kill him. J omo walked in with Razor , they both laughed at me as they saw me at the state that i was in. I kept a straight face when they tried to make jokes with me

Me : J omo you did this?. What's wrong with you

J omo : hey hey hey don't talk to me like that , I'm the boss today.

He slapped me once , i clenched my jaw

J omo : We were following you for the past few days and guess what we found out?

I looked at him

J omo : that you are Mshoza 's son and guess what? I've asked Shaun to come here. I will tell him right in front of you so that i can watch when he kills you slowly

Me : OK

One thing about me is that I'm a very chilled person , to be honest i was scared that Shaun will be finding out that Mshoza is My father it's clear that I'm going to die. The only people that i was thinking about was Lunje, kwakhanya and our unborn baby. I exhaled and looked up, J omo, BK and Razor laughed at me.

Shaun finally came he was shocked to see me tied up

Shaun : what's going on?. Why is X - man tied up in a chair

Shaun quickly ran up to me trying to untie me .

J omo. : i wouldn't do that if i was you

Shaun stopped and looked at me

Shaun : what the fuck do you mean?

J omo : your faithful most trusted right hand man has been telling us lies about who he is

Shaun : i don't have time for jokes ne

My heart was beating fast , Shaun was going to kill me

J omo : Xolisa is.. J yejeimwimyeneike

We all looked at each other , J omo couldn't talk he was talking like a baby you couldn't hear what he was saying

J omo : Xolisa is keheueleifdwsnsueme

We all laughed at him

J omo. :. What the fuck is happening to me , i meant Xolisa 's father is kehemoqoemdgeukek

Bk : Boss he is trying to say Xolisa is hehensuelmetbej

Razor : what's going with you two? Xolisa' s father is nsuekk2lahekemeimawgef

Shaun punched the 3 of them

Shaun : I can't believe i wasted my time here , come let's go X man I'm sorry about this. You two are fired for kidnapping my right hand man

Shaun untied me and we both went to his car leaving those three arguing with each other.

I arrived at my house in New Brighton my parents were there.

Dad : you almost died tonight , i guess you know who to thank

Mom :: Xolis a how many times have i told you to be careful and wena you do your own thing . Thanks to kgosi for saving your ass

Me : i didn't ask to be saved, i can take care of myself

I said before i went to my room . Kgosi appeared on my mirror

Kgosi : i saved you today , do just this one thing for me and I'll keep you safe all the days of your life.

Me : Kgosi i can't break Khanya 's heart , she will never heal from loosing a baby

Kgosi : she will never heal if she looses you, choose wisely

Me : okay fine, I'll give you whatever you want

Kgosi : great choice...

She disappeared out of nowhere

.

.

Kwakhanya' s perspective

It was finally my birthday on Monday 16th of December. I got a lot of calls and messages at midnight, i was so overwhelmed from all the love i was getting. I slept at 2 am after answering all the messages thanking everyone for the birthday wishes . I woke up the next day and took a bath. I wore my purple pant , white blouse and purple blazer that matched with the pants, i wore my 27 inch weave and applied makeup i was looking so beautiful , phof i had to since it was my birthday . I went downstairs.

:SUPRISE!!!!!!!

My parents, kylie and both my daughters had made my breakfast , i was so emotional .

Them : Happy birthday to you, happy birthday to you....

They sang the happy birthday song for me and i said thank you , so i ate the breakfast they prepared for me it was nice shame, i felt so special. when i was done with my breakfast they gave me birthday gifts . kylie bought me a diamond watch and a brand new channel bag, Lunje and Lelona gave me a Spa voucher , my mom and dad gave me R32 000 in cash, a thousand for a year. i cried. i never expected this. I thanked them crying , kylie offered to drive me to work, she dropped me off and left. my staff members sang the happy birthday song for me and gave me a cake i thanked them Loyiso came to wish me a happy birthday too and gave me a gift card coming from him and Lusanda, I'm glad there's no beef between me and her so i thanked him.

Zee : Ma'am there's a parcel for you at the reception, it's quite big so come see it

me : i wonder, I'm coming

i got to the reception there was a box taller than me, i laughed.

me : can someone open this for me

i said laughing, one of the guys opened it for me

as soon it opened thousands of balloons flew out of the box. i screamed!!! everyone took videos when all those were finally out of the box i checked the box, inside there was a small box i took it and everyone was anxiously looking at me, i opened it. It was a car key a Mercedes car key. I cried everyone clapped their hands, I ran outside to Check which Mercedes it was. It was the Mercedes AMG a black

one, who my legs became weak, I opened my car there were flowers on the driver's seat. The flowers were made out of R200 notes. There was also a letter on the dash board and it read like : Big 32 you say? Happy birthday to the most amazing woman I have ever met, thank you for loving me and showing me love, thank you for treating Lunje like your own. The past few days were bad for us, I almost killed you and our son but believe me I'm doing all this for you and for Kumkani, yes I've already named our unborn baby I know he's going to be a boy. Promise me that you will name our son Kumkani (King) because I won't be there for the rest of your pregnancy but Lelethu will be there for you whenever you need help. She's my sister and she understands me, I don't know how long I will be gone. It might be for a year or 3 or even 5 years but always know that I will always love you. Happy birthday maka Lunje, Lelona and Kumkani enjoy 32

I closed the letter and sobbed silently .

5 YEARS LATER

[04/03, 06:03] Mangulube : CHAPTER 31

.

.

.

Lusanda' s perspective

I'm the only person who actually cares about kwakhanya , well of course her best friend kylie too but since she's not here I'm the one that has kwakhanya 's back. Unexpected isn't it? especially when Kwakhanya slept with my husband pretending to be my friend and actually cares about me. That's water under the bridge now, 5 years ago after she gave birth to a baby boy she went to a mental asylum. No one never knew what was the cause but

i think it was because she couldn't deal with Xolis a breaking up with her, which is expected since Xolis a wasn't there for the entire pregnancy. His family never cared about Kwakhanya nor check up on her but since I was her doctor i took care of her and also as a friend. Her family was also there for her. She almost killed her own child after a week of giving birth so i took the responsibility of taking care of baby Kumkani till now . Loyiso didn't have a problem with me taking Kumkani he loves him like he loves his own son , I've grew a fond of Lunje too she often visits us. Lelona and Lunje visit Kwakhanya whenever they can. They love her regardless of her medical condition.

It was the day that Kwakhanya was going to be released for 3 months holiday , the hospital keeps her for 3 months and gives her a holiday of 3 months . So we were preparing to go and fetch her from the mental asylum , my husband was at work and the kids were at school . I gave King a bath when i was done i dressed him , he looks like his

mother and father.

me : iza kkl king yeka lento uyenzayo

- come King stop what you are doing

King was busy with his tablet , he uses it to play games. He ignored me so i decided to just snatch it away from him and he cried

me : kudala ndikubiza , izonxiba islamba

- I've been calling you, come wear your jacket

he sulked as i dressed him, i also put on his gloves since it was cold. He smiled when i put them on his hands, he loves them

king : enkosi mommy

- thank you

i smiled

me : we are going to fetch mommy from the hospital ne?

he jumped up and down, i made him understand from the age of 3 that kwakhanya was his mother too and that she lives in the hospital. I don't want him to hate me when he is older realizing I'm not his real mom

king : ndamkhumbula umama mna.

- i miss my mom

me : me too boy

I made him sit on my bed while i combed my weave

when i was done , I took my bag and went to my car with King. I made him sit on the baby seater at the backseat. I gave him his flings chips and he indulged while i drove us to fetch his mom. Xolis a called me while i was on the road

X : Lulu

me : taka King

- Kings dad

X : jonga mum nzozo landa umntanam namhlanje , umlungiselele

- look, I'll fetch my son tonight prepare for him

King : Daddy!!

X : yes King , I'll be fetching you tonight

King : okay tata

-dad

me : Kwakhanya is coming home this afternoon so we can't since she needs to spend time with her son

x : i don't care about her, i want to see my son mna qha

me : stop being heartless, you saw u King last week . When was the last time Khanya saw her son

X : I'll be coming to fetch my son tonight , bye. I love you King

King : thanda namu

- i love you too

he switched off his phone. I exhaled as i drove in the hospital. King and I went in signed what needed to be signed after all that process we went to get Khanya. I have to admit Khanya looked beautiful even when she lived in the mental asylum , don't get me wrong she wasn't crazy she just got episodes sometimes, hence she takes pills to try to stop those episodes that happen occasionally. They usually happen when something triggers them.

me : hi sisi

khanya : hey , king baby

they hugged each other. khanya carried King all the way to the car.

me : how are you feeling

i asked as i drove us home

khanya : ndi alright wethu , xa uhlala nabantu
abanga philanga nawe uphela uziva ngathi
awphilanga

- I'm good, when you stay with crazy people you will
feel like you are also crazy

i laughed

me : wena ngobaxa ke

- you are just exaggerating

khanya : tu kekanti. Ndihlala nomnye os ando fika
gama lakhe ngu Nomasomi yhoo saylon sana

- I'm not. I live with someone that was just admitted
her name is Nomasomi. she's crazy

i laughed

me : what did she do

i asked looking at the review mirror . I couldn't help but notice how much she loved u King

khanya : uNomasomi believes that she has a baby. She has this towel that she always carries and she says it's her baby. mxxxm

we both laughed

me : andinolunga sana , how do you cope

khanya : you really don't want to know

we finally arrived at my house , she was going to spend the night with us then go to her parents house the next day. That's what she does everytime when she is released .

khanya : I'm going to take a quick shower okay?

me. :okay sisi, I'll be busy with work but I'll be working night shift tonight. I will have to leave you with the kids but Loyiso will be at home by 7

khanya : okay, I'll cook dinner ke

me : sharp ke sisi.

she went to take a shower while i did a few things on my computer when i was done i wore my work clothes. which was a navy pant with a white coat by the time i was done Khanya was at the kitchen with

her son and Lelona

Lelo : mama

me : hi baby how was school

Lelo : boring, i hate science mommy

khanya : what would you love to do. darhn?

Lelo : Business studies like Lunje

I laughed

me : I'll ask your teacher to change you next year ke

Lelo : thanks mom

me : I'm going to work now okay? I'll love and leave
you guys

khanya : okay sisi

king : bye bye mama

me : bye mntanam

- my child

i took my bag and car keys.

.

.

Xolisa ' s perspective

I never expected things to turn out like the way they

do. In terms of Kwakhanya and I. I came back after 3 years and she was at a mental asylum , i tried reaching out to her but when she see's me she gets a episode i don't know why. So i was advised that it was best if we never see each other so i moved on and found another person. Siphesihle , yeah Khanya 's ex best friend i don't know why but i fell inlove with her and we are getting married in a few weeks time. We lost our first child 3 years ago , I used him as a sacrifice but she doesn't know but we are trying for another one now. Shuan and I are no longer friends but enemies ever since he found out I'm Mshoza ' s son. Kgosi is still there protecting my family but we never see her since we fed her so she's going to be full for years now.

It was late at night, i was coming from the warehouse i decided to go and fetch my son at Lusanda' s house. I think she was lying when she said Kwakhanya was home, maybe she didn't want me to have King this weekend too. Kwakhanya and I aren't supposed to cross paths nor see each other

but I'm sure she isn't home. I went to Lusanda 's house and knocked .

: OKAAAY!

The door opened, it was her. Kwakhanya she was a lot bigger , lighter in skin colour. She was very beautiful. She was shocked to see me as a result she was stunned for a few minutes

me : Hello Khanya

she dropped the plate that was on her hand and fell down. She started crying , screaming and scratching her hair like a crazy person

khanya : GET AWAY FROM ME ! STAY AWAY FROM ME!!

she crawled backwards crying

me : sorry I meant no harm..

Lelo came running

Lelo : mom are you okay?

she kneeled next to her trying to calm her down. she realized that i was there

Lelo : dad please leave , she isn't supposed to see you

me : uhm okay, i came to fetch King

Lelo : just leave.....

Loyiso came in running

Loyiso : what's going on? Khanya are you okay?

Khanya was sitting in a corner crying scratching her head.

Loyiso : Lelo bring her pills.

Lelo ran and came back within a few minutes. She drank the pills , after drinking them Loyiso carried her to the other room. I was standing there at the passage not knowing what to do next? Was that the person I once loved? Was I the cause for all of this. I felt really bad. Loyiso came to me

Loyiso : I think you should leave man

me : okay , tell her i said hi

Loyiso : okay, King will come to you next weekend
he needs to spend time with his mom

me : yha yha sho

I shamefully walked to my car. I drove back home
feeling like shit

.

.

35 comments for the next chapter don't forget to
sign up to the <http://rainmakersa.com/#/1594395>

let's make money

[04/03, 06:03] Mangulube : CHAPTER 32

.

.

.

Lusanda 's perspective

I received a call from my husband that Khanya had a breakdown so i had to ask my work partner to handle my patients while i go and check on khanya. I went to Dikela' s office, well that's his name he recently joined us he comes from Cape Town, he is easy to work with.

me : Mr D

Dikela : Lulu, what can i do for you?

he was busy signing some documents wearing reading glasses

me : my sister had a mental breakdown so I'm really worried about her, can you handle things while i go check up on her

Dikela : No problem, you can go i don't have many patients today so I'll just tell Yamzo to move your patients to me

me : thank you so much D! i owe you one

he laughed

D : yeah sure. uhm about your sister... was she born like that?

me : no... she actually broke up with a man and had a baby 5 years ago, he wasn't there to support her. His family too so yha

D : You know I've studied psychology right? You can refer her to me and i will help her. I've once had a patient that used to have mental breakdowns everytime he saw something that triggers it

me : That would be the nicest thing a person can do for khanya , when can i bring her

D : tomorrow is fine

me : okay i need to go now

D : bye

i took my bag and went to my car, i drove home.
When I got there they were all in Khanya ' s room.
King was sleeping next to his mom, Lelo was crying
and Loyiso was seated at a chair just looking at
them.

me : what happened!

Lelo : Xolisa came to fetch King and mom saw him,
I've never saw her like that.... it was scary...

Lelo was crying , i went to her and brushed her back

me : i don't want to tell her doctors because they
might never let her out again

Loyiso : that's why i called you instead of them

me : Thanks for that baby... my colleague Dikela you know him mos.. he said i must bring her to him tomorrow he knows how to treat Khanya' s condition

Loyiso : Okay Love, I also didn't tell her parents i don't want them to get worried, instead i told them Khanya is bonding with King

me : Thank you again baby you've been a great help

we stood by the door , My head was resting on his shoulder. We looked at Lelo and King who fell asleep next to their mom. I realized how much these Children love their mom regardless of her condition. I love that, i wiped a tear drop. Loyiso looked at me

Loyiso : We will get through this, together. As a family.

We hugged each other

.

.

Xolisa 's perspective

I arrived at home, Siphe was at the kitchen cooking.
She came to me and kissed me

Siphe : where's king?

i was baffled with what i saw with khanya that i
didn't have the energy to talk or even respond to
whatever Siphesihle was saying to me

Siphe : Babe

me : Not now Siphe

Siphe : I cooked your favorite

me : J ust leave me alone Siphesihle, can't i breathe.

Siphe : owwww sorry

me (exhaled) : I'm sorry baby , I'm just tired

Siphe : No i understand baby , Let's take a warm bath then go to bed

me : I'd rather take a bath alone.

I stood up and went upstairs to my room, I sat there for a while thinking of my encounter with Khanya . I couldn't help but think about how beautiful she looked, her skin was lighter, boobs were fuller and

she was even more thicker. Khanya was a slender girl the last time I saw her but now she's thick and that's a turn on. I also thought about how she broke down in front of me... i just couldn't understand... i didn't know what to make of what happened that day so i rather pulled a blanket over my head and slept with my clothes on. I was not okay

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

I woke up with a headache, when i looked next to me. My son and daughter were sleeping peacefully next to me. I kissed the both of them before getting out of bed . I was hungry so i went to the kitchen and made myself a cup of coffee, warmed up my food too. I went to the lounge and ate while watching a movie.

:you are awake

it was Loyiso

me:yeah

he was wearing his pyjama 's. He sat at a couch
across from mine

me:sorry for what happened last night

Loyiso :i understand

me:and thank you for everything you and your wife
are doing for me. i really appreciate it

Loyiso : it's no big deal khanya, we are family

I smiled continued eating my food and watched the movie that was playing .

Loyiso :I'm going to bed...

me :goodnight

Loyiso :goodnight

he went up to his room . The next morning i woke up early and made breakfast for everyone . King was still sleeping

me:Goodmorning

them :good morning

we all sat on the dinner table and had our breakfast

Lulu: uhm Khanya i have a friend, well a colleague his name is Dikela Mnyango and he would like to help you

me :it's hopeless , many people have tried to help me but no luck

Lulu : well it's different because Dr Mnyango has dealt with someone that had what you had

Lelo :try it out mom , you will never know

me: i don't want to go through that process of doing a lot of counseling but getting no help. it's tiring me but this is the last one

Lulu :yes sisi , i have a feeling Dr Mnyango might be your breakthrough so we going to him this afternoon

me:okay, after that i need to go check on my business it's been a while

Lulu :okay. Lelo wash the dishes, Uya help her

I went to my bedroom and took a shower at the ensuite

.

.

Lusanda's perspective

Khanya showed up looking beautiful. She was wearing black jeans, white turtle neck and black

airforce. She wore her weave and i was wearing my work clothes

me: a woman with style, i love your outfit

khanya : oh this is nothing njena, you've seen me wearing better clothing than this

me : i don't know you just look extra beautiful today, andifuni ungats ho umhle nanku mntu

-i don't want to not say , you are so beautiful

khanya : thank you so much , can we go now you are making me shy

me : fine, do you want to drive?

khanya : yes!

she snatched my car keys and ran to the car i just laughed at her. I got in the passenger seat and she drove us to hospital . When we got there i led the way to my office

me : you are going to wait here till Dr Mnyango is finished

khanya : i hate waiting but sure thing

i went to Dr M , he was busy with documentation

me : mntase

Dikela : hello bhabha

me: ndimzisile keh

- i brought her

Dikela : You can bring her

me : okay keh.

i went to my office and called for Khanya. We went to Dikela' s office when we got there we sat at the opposite of him , he was talking to me but not looking at us since he was signing documents .

Dikela : uhm sorry about that... I'm Dr Mnyango...

The moment he locked eyes with Khanya it was like he was mesmerized by her beauty, he literally locked when he looked into her eyes... it was like he was lost in Khanya ' s eyes. He shook her hand not wanting to let go , it was very weird to Khanya. I cleared my throat

Dikela : I'm sorry miss , I'm Mr Mnyango and you are

Khanya : no its okay, I'm miss Lamar

Dikela :as in Kendrick Lamar the greatest rapper of all time

we all laughed

Khanya : you have my parents to ask that, i just arrived to this world with the Lamar surname

Dikela : okay ke Kendrick's sister

khanya : don't you dare!

these people were having a moment so i decided to remind them of my presence

me : I'm still here okay?

Dikela : sorry , I'm just happy to see Kendrick's sister face to face

khanya : haybo Mr Mnyango

she sulked. Dikela took off his glasses and looked at Khanya like he was checking her out from top to bottom

Dikela : I'm playing with , we can start okay?

me : i will leave you guys here

Khanya : you don't have to

Dikela : no problem yha you can stay

me : i have patients to attend

khanya : I'll come to your office when I get done

me : okay love good luck

I went to my office. It wasn't even long till my
cousin Siphe barged into my office

Siphe : She is back and my fiance is acting in a
funny way! are they fucking already

me : woaah what are you on about??

Siphe : Khanya is back and Xolisa is acting in a funny way

me : that doesn't mean that is khanya ' s fault

Siphe : that's what happened when she came back and slept with your husband nje

me : that's all in the past. We are good friends now

Siphe : so you are choosing her over your cousin

me :it's not because of that

Siphe : what is it then??

me :khanya never wants to see Xolisa so maybe he is the one who caught feelings again! khanya did

nothing wrong

Siphe :i just cannot believe you Lus anda!

me : you know I've always had your back but now she did nothing wrong. so talk to your fiance and tell him how you feel okay????

Siphe :okay , she looks pretty though

me :who khanya?

Siphe :yeah and bye

me :bye bye

An hour later while i was busy with my rounds I saw Dikela and Khanya approaching me. I just cannot,

not say it they look good together. Short, Thick yellow bone with a long ass weave with a dark skinned man with a beard wearing a white doctors coat wow.

khanya :I'm done now

me:wasn't she a bad patient

Dikela :she wasn't at all

Dikela looked at her again like he was checking her out but he tried to be discreet about it but i analyze the smallest things so i could see right through him

me : I'm glad, I'm going to call an uber for you because I'm busy

Dikela :it's fine I'll take her home

me:she's not going home

Khanya: I'm going to see my company.

Dikela :it doesn't matter it's fine i will take her it's not that far

i laughed

me : okay, travel safely

them :bye

Knowing Dikela Mnyango, he doesn't get along with people from the get go but with Khanya it was different. I'm pretty sure he likes her , at the first

sight

.

.

almost done with my exams I'll post again

35 comments

[04/03, 06:03] Mangulube : CHAPTER 33

.

.

.

Kwakhanya's perspective

There's something about Dr Mnyango but i could not put my finger on it. He doesn't lack banter , his sense of humor is exceptional , he is charming, caring and i got to notice these few amazing things

in such a short period of time, how much more if we get to know each other more. We were in his car driving to my boutique

me : are we still going to have therapy sessions after today?

D : not really , i discovered something about you but i don't want to jump into conclusions , i want to talk to my fellow colleagues before discussing it with you

me : i hope it's not bad

he smiled, glanced at me and looked back at the road

D : don't you want something to eat?

me : actually no

D : come on don't be shy , you must be starving we have been in my office for like an hour so we deserve a little bite

me : fine we can go

he smiled again, this mans smile is contagious because he is very handsome. We arrived at Homewood PicknPay , we bought ourselves pie and 100% fruit juice, i bought myself orange juice and he bought guava he said he liked it.

D : don't you want us to take a walk by the beach?

we were now walking to his car

me : no the press

D : Almost forgot you are a celebrity

me : I was back then before i started going crazy

D : you are not crazy trust me.

He said looking right into my eyes , he said that with confidence like he already knew what was wrong with me. He said it with a straight face, somehow when he said that it really felt like there wasn't anything wrong with me.

me : yeah right

He opened the passenger car door for me and went to the driver's seat. We ate our pies.

me : haybo sewgqibile??

- you're already done??

we both laughed

D : Lamar mna ndiyindoda yomxhosa andinaxesha
lotya kancinci

- I'm a xhosa man, i have no time to eat slowly

me : But Dikela that was like 2 minutes

D : as i said, I'm not a lady

i laughed while eating my pie shyly

me : When last did i just chill , get something to eat

and have a little chat with someone that is not part of my family of course and my best friend.

Eversince I got sick , I had no time to go out, have lunch dates with friends or even go shopping i Go shopping once in a while. I miss my old life man , i miss traveling , i miss taking my kids out. Please help me Mr Mnyango I need this, I've wasted 5 years of my life already

He held both my hands

D : I'm not promising you anything but I will try my outmost best , i might have something that will help you

me : if you help me i will owe you for the rest of my life

He smiled before starting the car. The drive to my workplace was rather quiet. When we arrived he

opened the car door for me and accompanied me to my boutique and left . My staff were very happy to see me

Sindy : OMG miss L you are here we missed you!

I hugged all them

me : I'm glad to see my shop is still in a good condition , I'm very proud of you guys

I stayed at the shop till it was late, Loyiso came to fetch me as promised

me : how was your day?

I asked him as we drove home

Loyiso : it was good, we signed a new contract today and how was your therapy session?

me : it was nice too. I just miss my son

Loyiso : you will see him soon okay?

I nodded and we drove back home in silence. We got home and I saw my parents car outside, i rushed in and i saw them bonding with King

me : Mama

I hugged her first then Dad

Dad: unjani sana lwam??

me : I'm good dad , i missed you guys

mom : oko besikulinde last week

- we were waiting for you since last week

I laughed

me : i was still bonding with my son mama , i was planning to come over tomorrow

mom : we won't be home this weekend.

me : niyaphi?

- where are you going

i asked as i drank a glass of water and my pills

mom : Klo Tatakho kuzohlanjwa ipeki. bekusweleke

umfazi ka tanci wakho kkk

-your uncle's wife passed away

me : oh okay nzoyoncedisa

- I'll go help

dad :you don't have to Khanya

me : no i will come, i need some fresh air

They looked at each other

me :relax i won't go crazy

mom : okay keh, you can come

i blowed her a kiss.

Loyiso cooked dinner and my parents stayed for supper, when they were done they went home.

.

.

Lusanda's perspective

Dr Mnyango finally got back, i was waiting for him since forever. I wanted to know Khanya 's progress

me : you've been gone since forever

D : Khanya and I had lunch together that's why

I smiled

me : you like her don't you??

D : i was just being nice Lus anda nothing more,
nothing less

me : mhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh

i followed him to his office

me : how is she?

D : nothing is wrong with her

me : what???

D : khanya is not sick, there's nothing wrong with
her?

me : what is wrong then?

D : there's something spiritual going on with her ,
but i don't know what it is yet. I still have to talk to
my mother about it but don't tell Khanya

me : Dikela woaah , slow down what does spiritual
mean kengoku

D : Lusanda chill, i will help u Khanya but first i have
to talk to my mom about it

This was very confusing

me : Okay I'm going home so bye bye

D : Goodbye Mrs Sonjani

I laughed and went to my office.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

The next morning i woke up to a good morning text from Dikela on WhatsApp . I smiled when last did someone sent me a good morning text. I replied back , i went to the kitchen everyone was already up and having breakfast

me : Goodmorning

them :good morning

i went to King and kissed him, he was eating his

porridge

me : namhlanje nzoya e Daku ke kukho ums ebenzi
klo tanci wam

- I'm going to Daku today, there's a ceremony at my
uncle's place

lulu : kanene, okay i will drop by later, i have to take
Lelo and Aviwe to Lunje 's house

me : mh okay, pass my regards to Lunje

lelo : we will, she says she misses you

i smiled . We ate our breakfast over light
conversations when i was done i bathed King and
my self. King wore a white shirt, black jeans and
white sneakers. I wore a blue traditional dress , gold
sandles and i wore my weave.

me : uzukhe ubemdaka kewena ndoku ngomba

- if you dare get dirty i will hit you

King just laughed at me.

me : I'm not playing with you, come kiss mommy. I love you boy

king : ndifuna tata mna

- i want dad

me : uzoza ngoms o va, mbothatha bhaka wakho sizofaka yogurt

- he'll come tomorrow, go fetch your bag so that i can put your yogurts in

he ran out of the room. I packed all the things that

we will need in my bag, like my anxiety pills , king's extra jeans and a jersey . I went downstairs King gave me his bag and I packed his yogurt, chips and porridge. I know my son he's a spoilt brat , he will want his snacks. My mom and dad came to fetch us.

mom : anisebahle

-you guys look beautiful

me : thank you mom

dad : ina King

Dad gave King a banana

me :yoh, niyam' spoil. a u King nina

-you guys spoil King

they just laughed at me. Dad drove us to his brothers house in Daku, when we got there dad parked his car and we went inside. I wasn't in the mood to play happy family with i family ka tanci, considering that they rejoiced when they heard i was at a mental institution.

me : molweni Dabawo

- hello aunt

nomisile : tyhini hello Khanya how are you

we shared a hug.

nomisile : you can go and join oo Alu and girls around your age.

me : baphi?

- where are they?

nomisile :at the flat out side

me : okay, King go and play with other children

king : andfuni

- i don't want to

me : iza ke mntanam

- come here my child

i carried him to the backroom , it was n't that full
wethu so i sat at a empty sofa

me : molweni

them : hey girl

i took out my phone and just browsed through Instagram .

Alu : wena wonke uze apha?

- i can't believe you are here

me : nzothini ungazi kwa tanci wam

- why wouldn't come to my uncles house

Alu : eversince you came back from America you think you are better , you never even bothered to come here

me : of course I am better than you Alu . I never said you should drop out at school .

Alu : says someone who landed at a mental institution just because her baby daddy broke up with her

me :uthini ms unu wakho?

- what are you saying your ass

I put King aside and stood up

Alu : come and beat me up crazy lady

me : who are you calling Crazy? I'll show you what's being crazy

I gave her a slap across her face. The other girls started screaming others were trying to stop us from fighting. Alu was about to hit me back when

one of her friends held her back . My mom and aunts came to the flat

mom : kwenzeka ntoni apha!!

- what's going on here

me : mama u Alu

Alu : she's lying makazi it was her

nomisile : i don't care who it was, you are sisters you shouldn't be fighting especially if there's a ceremony

me : King masambe.

- let's go

mom : niyaphi?

- where are you guys going

me : Spar

I carried my son outside and we walked to spar. As we were walking a car stopped by

king : tata!!

- Dad

me : where....

Xolisa stepped out of the all black range rover. i started breathing heavily

x : please relax khanya

i breathed heavily

me : leave me alone!!!

i closed my eyes and opened them again

x: okay fine, i will let you go but always know that i love and miss you.

King started crying, he wanted his dad

me: mthathe ufuna wena

- take him he wants you

Xolisa took him and went with him to his car , he drove off. I quickly called Dikela

me : Mr Mnyango

D : Khanya what's wrong

me : I'm at Spar i met up with Xolis a I'm not okay

D : stay put, I'll be there in 10 minutes

I sat down at the Deli , i saw him and he saw me he quickly. held my hand and we went to his car when we got there he gave me a bottle of water to drink, i felt better afterwards

D : are you okay now?

me : yes I'm okay ,... better thank you

D : we are going now okay??

me : where are we going to?

D : we are going to my mother, i hate seeing you like this?

me : why?

D : you will see , fasten up your seat belt

I did as I was told and we drove off

.

.

next chapter tonight if 35 comments are reached

[04/03, 06:04] Mangulube : CHAPTER 34

.

.

.

Siphe ihle's perspective.

me : i just don't understand ma , there's nothing that i don't do for him , I'm pregnant with his baby girl , i wash for him, cook for him, left my husband for him , i do EVERYTHING for him and what does he do? call off the wedding

I was in Fairview at Xolisa ' s parents house. I was venting to his mom after Xolisa called off the wedding . Xolisa' s mother was the one who approached me to be with his son , i know everything about the mermaid, i agreed to sacrifice my son for him. Xolisa does n't know that I do know everything about his family .

ma : Siphesihle! relax don't stress it's not good for the baby

me : how does she do that huh?

ma : what?

me : how does Kwakhanya do that? she gets every man she wants even though she is crazy. Xolisa just sees beyond that craziness i just do not understand mama!

We did everything we could to separate them , made her crazy every time she sees him but still

ma :i. understand your concerns but it is out of my control , we will have to ask Kgosì to intervene.

Siphe : okay.

i drank my glass of water trying to calm myself down, i was really angry

.

.

Kwakhanya's perspective

We drove until we arrived at Uitenhage . We parked at this big house, not a upstairs house but it was big and beautiful . Dikela gave me a scarf

D : please wrap it around your head.

I did as i was told, no questions asked.

D : this is my mother's house ke , she lives with my 1 sister and son .

me : okay

he got out of the car , he went to open the car door for me. I smiled so fuckin hard this man is such a gentleman even in bad situations . He held my hand and led us in

D : molo mama

- hello ma

A middle aged woman came to greet us, she was wearing all white. A white dress and a white coat even a white head scarf

ma : hello boy , hello young lady what's your name

me :Kwakhanya mama

ma : what a nice name , I'm certainly sure that you have lived up to your name

me : i wish

we laughed. Dikela' s mom led us to the lounge

D : uhm ma this is Khanya the one we spoke about over the phone

ma : yah i know , go and buy us some drinks and biscuits Khanya and I need to talk

D : okay where is Olwethu

ma : soccer practice

D :okay

Dikela went out.

ma : so khanya I've heard alot about you and I understand your trouble my child and i want to assure you that God is with you and all will be well.

i don't know why but i started crying

me : i just don't understand ma... i don't understand where it went wrong. Everything changed drastically when I fell pregnant with my son Kumkani. Don't get me wrong mama, I love my son to death but i somehow think that he is the reason my life is held back

Dikela' s mom came to sit next and held my hand

Ma : it was never his fault or your fault. It is the kind

of family his father comes from and please do understand everything that he did was to protect you and Kumkani

me : protect us from what exactly??

Ma : All you need to know is all will be well , we just have to pray.

Dikela ' s mom held my hand and she prayed for me, after the prayer i felt light weight it's like a burden was removed from me .

ma : all will be well my child.

Dikela came inside with a tray that glasses of fruit juice and some cookies, i smiled. He bought Orange juice since he knew it was my favorite.

me : thank you Mr Mnyango

D : please call me by name, no need to be formal

I smiled and looked at Ma , and she was looking at me smiling too. We started eating our cookies

D :I told you, you are not crazy

ma : he's telling the truth

me : Dikela are you a prophet?

he laughed

D : no I'm not but I'd rather call myself a spiritual person

me :oh okay

ma : you will have to come back with your son on Wednesday so that we can do a little ritual for him. Nothing much we want to just pray for him and give him a rope for him to wear on his waist and he must never take it off. You as well Khanya

me : okay ma so what's wrong with me?

ma :you will find out next week my child but know that there's nothing wrong with you. Someone did this to you , someone did something to you so that you can be " crazy"

me : haybo why would they do that??

D : one thing only , J EALOUSY

me : yoh

Ma : worry not, wear this for now you will be protected. You will never see a snake in Kumkani' s fathers eyes

me :okay mama , thank you so much you have given me hope. and mostly thank you Dikela for this.

D :it's my job to serve the Lord, i did it out of a good heart.

me : i owe you one

we all laughed. We all ate while chatting till it was late , Dikela drove me back home

me : my mom has been calling me the whole time

D :you should text her and tell her that you are safe

me :okay

i texted mom telling her that i was safe and that i was coming home soon

me : she left me on blue tick

Dikela just laughed at me

D : my mom does that too? what is wrong with them

me : baguga kakbi

- they are growing up badly

we laughed

D : don't you want something to eat???

me : no thank you, i just want to go home and sleep

D : well you are home so off you go to sleep

i. laughed. He parked his car just outside Lusanda's house, he turned to face me

D : it was nice spending time with you , even though under these circumstances but I'm grateful regardless

me : i also enjoyed spending time with you .

We smiled at each other for a while. I cleared my throat

me : i have to go, goodnight

D : goodnight Khanya

I got out of the car , i went inside he watched me till he saw i was inside . I closed the gate and smiled what a charming gent. I went inside the house

Lulu: mhh late night dates already

me : it's not what you think, where's King?

Lulu : ulele ku mamakho

- he slept at your mother's house

me : okay ke, I'm going to sleep I'm so tired.

Lulu : caba it was a long night

I laughed at her

me : haybo Lusanda , hay I'm going to bed

Lulu : I'm watching you!!!

I went to my room, washed my make up and wore my pyjama' s . I got into bed, took my pillow and screamed on it. Hayini I really enjoyed spending time with Dikela. I drifted to sleep.

A loud know knock woke us up in the morning , luckily Lusanda and I woke up at the same time. We went to check

: we are looking for miss Kwakhanya Lamar

me :it's me

: your are under arrest assaulting Alunamda....

me : i did nothing njena!! she started it

: she's going crazy, it was mentioned she was crazy

me. : haybo!!!

Lulu : no....

Nurses from the mental institution came in and injected me with a needle that drifted me off to

sleep

comments for the next chapter

[04/03, 06:04] Mangulube : CHAPTER 35

.

.

.

Lusanda' s perspective

How could Alunamda do this to her own cousin, they are practically sisters. We were making progress ku Khanya and now this? we took 6 steps forward and Alunamda led us to 25 steps back. How was i going to tell khanyas mom about this but i had to. The nurses gave her a injection since she was "crazy". Loyiso came down stairs in a rush, luckily the kids weren't home to see this

Loyiso : babe what happened

me : they took khanya , she assaulted Alunamda yesterday so she called the police for her and claimed she was crazy

Loyiso : fuck!! we were making so much progress , now this??

me : that's what i said to myself

Loyiso : let's take a shower and go tell her parents

me : no there's no time for showering, let's wash our face and teeth

Loyiso : okay

i rushed to the bathroom , rinsed my face and brushed my teeth. I wore my grey tracksuit and a beanie since i didn't want to comb my weave. We rushed to the car and Loyiso drove us to Khanyas parents house. We knocked , Khanyas mom opened she was still wearing a gown

ma : haybo ekseni apha

- so early

me :mama we need to rush to the police station. Khanya has been arrested. Alunamda laid charges

ma : tyhini umntana ka Nomisile. Okay I'm coming now now I'm going to wake khanyas dad

we waited in the car for them. They came a few minutes later, Loyiso drove us to the police station

in the meantime khanyas mom called their lawyer
sandra stein.

me : we want to see kwakhanya lamar

officer : wait here

officer came with a detective

detective : I'm detective majola ... I'm the one
handling khanyas case

ma : my daughter is not crazy , that cousin of hers
had a little fight

detective : miss Alunamda came here traumatized
mama because of what kwakhanya did, so I'm
sorry but she was admitted to the mental institution

under police supervision since she is a prisoner

dad : i will sue this police station!!! my daughter is not crazy

detective :you will have to leave, you guys are causing a scene

me : let's just go to the hospital. Sandra will just have to meet us there

we all went to the car. I called Dr Mnyango

me : Mr Mnyango can you please take patients today, I'm in a family crisis

D: yah sure, what's going on

I exhaled

me : Khanya had a fight with her cousin yesterday so now she laid charges and. claimed Khanya is crazy

D : what the hell!! that's so fucked up

me : yeah, bye for now

D : bye bye

We arrived at the hospital. Khanya was wearing those blue dresses she looked like a mess

khanya : mama I'm not crazy

she started crying

ma: i know baby

they both cried

dad : listen we will get you out of here in no time
okay?

she nodded slowly. I'm worried about Khanya, she
doesn't deserve all of this

.

.

Xolisa's perspective

siphe : why did you not tell me ba u king is coming
over

this girl is starting to annoy me

me : siphe i do not need your consent when I'm bringing my son home so just shut the fuck up and mind your own business

siphe : xolisa we are getting married in a few days time and what do we do? we are always fighting. Is it because Khanya is back?

me :i just need space okay? you are scaring kumkani I'll be spending the night in his room

siphe : XOLISA!!!!

me : what siphe?

she tried to calm down

siphe :never mind , you can go to bed

me : thank you

I took my son to his bedroom and i slept next to him. He fell asleep on our way to my house . It didn't take me long till i also drifted to sleep. The next morning , King woke me up

king : tata ndifuna papa

- dad i want porridge

me: okay mntanam ima

- wait

king: no i want it now!!

me : okay fine .

i went to brush my teeth after that , i went downstairs to make King his favorite cereal

siphe : Goodmorning baby

me : hey love

she kissed my cheek

siphe : i made breakfast, your favorite

i just smiled and sat at the breakfast table

me : KING!!! come downstairs

king came running

me : no running in the house e king

king : sorry dad

he sat next to me , Siphe served me a plate of English breakfast

me : thank you

king : daddy ncela undityise

me : king you can eat by yourself mos

king : daddy!!!

me : okay fine

i took a spoon and fed him while i also ate. My phone rang

me : yah sure

: boss it's Geysler. Queen got admitted to a mental institution again

me : WHAT THE FUCK!!! okay thank you I'll sort it out

Geysler has been on my team ever since i started my own gang.

siphe : what is it???

me : it's nothing... can you please look after King I'll

be back soon

siphe : okay love

i took my car keys, went to. my car and drove off to the hospital. Her family was already there when i arrived

Lulu : what are you doing here? khanya doesn't want to see you

me : Lusanda kham man, i want to see u Khanya

Lulu : you can't, you will make things worse

me: anzova ngawe

-i won't listen to you

i went to her ward, her parents tried to stop me but i was already in. There she was lying on that bed, she still looked like an angel

khanya : Xolisa

That was a first , for 5 years Khanya talks to me without being afraid or have anxiety. I went to stand next to her, i held her hand and kissed it

me : what happened

khanya :it's a long story where's King?

me : at home , look i promise to get you out of here. I will bribe the judge if i have to. King can't have his mom in a mental institution okay?

khanya : thank you, i would really appreciate that.
For real

i smiled, we continued talking for a while till i went home. I enjoyed spending time with khanya after a long time. I called one of the boys to find out who is in charge of Khanyas case . I need to make it disappear. I couldn't help but wonder why all of the sudden kwakhanya didn't get those attacks when she sees me but whatever it is I'm grateful because I'm hoping we will be okay. Soon

.

.

Lelona ' s perspective

I was chilling with Lunje at her backroom , at her father's house in Newbrighton.I was spending the weekend there , i got tired of my parents and lied saying are busy with assignments and they said i can stay for as long as we want. Lunje 's dad well.

our dad doesn't live there anymore , He lives in Bluewater Bay with his fiancé .

me : i think ndimithi mntas e

-.... I'm pregnant

Lunje : haybo . What did you see wena??

me : nothing much just abdominal pain

Lunje : maybe it is a stomach bug

me. : i hope so. Ntsika is nowhere near being ready to be a father so am i. imagine being a mother at the age of 19

Lunje : apart from that. uzobethwa unye ngu tata

- dad is going go beat you

we laughed

me : uyamaz xa esene drama . mntase what's your take in khanya and dad getting back together

Lunje : andina take mntase. They should resolve their issues by themselves. As ingeni ndawo thina

me : you are right but they make such a cute couple

Lunje : i know but...

i received a text from my mom2 telling me mom1 got arrested for assault. I told Lunje

Lunje : rhaaaa she was the one who started the fight. Masiyomnyisa

we requested a uber to Daku which costed us R20 since it wasn't far. Luckily Alunamda was standing with her baby daddy just outside the yard. We went to her with full force

me : HOW DARE YOU MNQUNDU WAKHO!!!

i pulled her hair and she fell down. Lunje kicked her. I jumped on top of her and started giving her hot slaps

me : do you understand what you have done bitch!!!
mom could go back to that horrible place because of you!!

Lunje pulled me so that i can move aside . She jumped on her too and started punching her face and giving her hot slaps . Everyone was watching but not stopping the fight. They knew that they

wouldn't be able to stop us because we were very angry

I started crying, i was really angry for what Alunamda did because i don't want to loose my mom again.

me : myeke Lunje

- leave her

Lunje was also crying

me: drop those charges or else!!

i took my oukappie (a small knife) and put it on her face

Alu : okay fine I'll drop them

Lunje : subane cheek mnqundwakho

- don't be cheeky your ass

she slapped her across the face.

Lunje : and if any of you guys watching here tell the police about what happened here my father will deal with you. masambe mntase

-. let's go home sister

we took R5 taxi back to Newbrihton

comments for the next chapter, tonight if i get many comments

[04/03, 06:04] Mangulube : CHAPTER 36

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

I wasn't really in a mood to fight what Alunamda did , by reporting me to the police because i know what happened and she also does. That's why i never gave anyone a hard time . My parents were worried that i would go back to mental institution again, i told them not to worry because i would be out.

Xolisa is the reason i was so confident that i was going to go home soon, for the first time i started having flash backs of all the good times between me and him . I was happy to see him, i missed him so much but i was confused as to why i started missing him when he came to the hospital? either way i still miss him and i was happy to see him

i told my parents and Lusanda to go home because they need to rest, so i was left alone in my ward surrounded with crazy people. One of the doctors came to me , and the detective

detective : miss Lamar

me : yes

detective : Alunamda Lamar dropped the charges so you are free to go home , we can take you home ourselves

me : akho need, I'll arrange myself transportation

doc: take your pills before you leave

me : i know, now get out of my ward

They shook their head before leaving the ward. I wore the clothes that Lusanda got for me and went to ask for a phone at the receptionist so that i could make a call. The only phone number i knew off by

heart was my moms and Xolisa 's. I didn't want to bother mom after telling her that she should go and rest so i called Xolisa. He picked up at the first ring

x : hello

i cleared my throat

me : hi, can you come and get me

x : khanya is that you?

me : yes its me

i couldn't miss the excitement in his voice

x : okay, I'm gonna be there in a few minutes stay put

me : see you

i hung up and smiled. I gave the receptionist the phone and thanked her. I went to go and wait at the waiting room. Xolis a came in such a hurry looking sexy , he was wearing a black leather jacket, black jeans, black t shirt and white sneakers. As soon as he saw me , he knelt beside me and held my hands

x : are you okay?. i thought something had happened to you

me : no. I'm fine i just wanted someone to take me home. Alunamda dropped the charges

x : that's good , i already contacted the judge this morning but that doesn't matter. Let's get you home

he helped me up and we walked to the car. he had a new car mhhh, it was a black Roles Royce. He opened the car doors for me and went to his side. He started driving us home . The drive was quite , very awkward . I broke the silence

me : dlala i radio

-play the radio

he glanced at me and looked back at the road

x : no one is going to play that in my car, if you are bored lets talk

me : about what?

x: it's been 5 years since we spoke

i chuckled

me : maybe you should start by telling me about your fiancé

he choked on his saliva

x : uhhh... ya it wasn't planned

me. : okay

x: I'm sorry

me : about what??

x : for leaving you , for marrying...

me : no don't , what's done is done

x : okay, i miss you though

me : oh

x: I'm serious

me : i know ,life goes on and yours " goed" on
without me

x : look khanya...

me : no Xolisa , what we had is all in the past . You
moved on and you have a beautiful wife so you
don't need to apologize to me.

he exhaled.

x: do you want something to eat?

me. : no thank you

we drove to Lusanda 's house in silence. He parked in front of the gate

me :thank you for this. Please bring King home i miss him

he clenched his jaw

x: I'll bring him home later

me: okay. bye bye

x: sho

i got out of the car, waved at him before getting inside the house.

me : I'm back!!!

they all screamed

lelo: i missed you!! I'm so sorry about what happened

Lunje : and don't worry mom, simkhabe wanya u Alu and forced her to drop the charges!

i laughed

me. : Lusanda. are you hearing these children!!

Lulu : andfun thetha

-i don't want to say anything

lelo : no one disrespects my family and get away with it

next time nzamhlaba anye emehlweni

- I'll stab her eyes

me : hay hay that's too much on my ears

Lunje : we really kicked her ass mom , that girl is disrespectful.

me : she's older than you but thank you babies for looking out for me. Lusanda give them R500 just nje

Lusanda : never!!! but I'm happy you are back . we must call your parents and let them know

me : okay

lelo : the R500??

me : your mom said no so it's a no

Lunje : uyi. bully Lusanda yoh

- you are a bully

she said mumbling

Lusanda : what was that??

Lunje : nothing

Lusanda : thought as much . Khanya let's face time
your parents

me : my kids though , ba sad look at them

they sulked

Lusanda : asoze

- never

me : take my card and use R500 only

Lelo :mamam kelo!!!

Lunje : beke le beke mamzo

they kissed me before going to my room

Lusanda : i. won't say anything , these kids are spoilt

I just laughed , anything for my kids sorry

.

.

Lelo' s perspective

Sunday Chillas obviously , mom gave us R500 ey 1. I just transacted R600, i know she won't mind. R300 for me and the other for Lunje. After we transferred the money to our account we went to Dad's house in New Brighton the one we are living in. His car was parked just outside so he was there

me : ukhona u tata

- dad is here

Lunje : let's ask him for money

we went inside the house , he was at the lounge counting stacks of money together with his friends, others were packing drugs.

me : you usually do this on Wednesdays dad , why on a Sunday?

dad : coz i feel like it

me : lol , Lunje ncela drink mntase

Lunje : hay go get it yourself

me : please sisi

Lunje : yoh hayi Lelo uyongena wena

dad : niyasiphazamis a ke nge petty fights zenu
-y'all are disturbing us

Geys er : I forgot to tell you, these two beat up lawey
yase Daku . Alunamda

dad: khanyas cousin

Geys er : Yah bozza. See this video

Geys er showed Dad the video

me. : Yes es ezi kaka i told them to not take videos!!!

nzoba hlaba banye kemnake

- I'll stab them

dad : hay hay Lelo. when did you start being violent

Lunje : that bitch got m arrested what must we do??
I'll do. it again anzokbhanxa tata.

- I'm not gonna lie to. you

dad's friends laughed

lelo : I'm with you there

Jack : but then abantwana bayabetha moer. J onga
la mpama isuka ku Lunje

We smiled, dad just looked at us with such a chilled
face. He didn't like what we did but I'm not sorry

shame. You mess with my mom, you mess with me

Dad : Lelona, Luhlelunje you are beautiful. Pretty girls don't fight

me : Dad i will fight again if anyone messes with my family. Let's go Lunje, we just came to change we are going to Sunday chillaz

Dad: you are not gonna get money from me , you guys are Street fighters kaloku

me. : we got money from mom

with that said we went to the backroom and changed we both wore our white silk dresses. Lunje did my makeup and I did hers. When we were done we asked dad to take pictures of us and he said he won't take pictures of street fighters. Dad is just

being dramatic , we asked J ack and he gladly did. We requested uber and went to Black Impala at Harbor . The fun started.

.

.

Kwakhanya' s perspective

The next day i got a call from the hospital , they told me there's nothing wrong with me. I was never crazy . Apparently Doctor Dikela Mnyango Sent medical documents that i was never crazy so i was off the hook. I was very happy so was my family. I called Dikela to come to the house in the afternoon and he did, the kids were at school . I decided to. prepare a little something for him just to thank him for everything thing he has done for me so i cooked food and wore nice clothes. The door bell notified that someone was at the door, i fixed my hair and went to open.

me. : hey

D : hello, these are for you

He gave me flowers and a bottle of wine. I'm allowed to drink it now since I'm not taking pills

me. : thank you Dikela

we shared a warm hug.

me : welcome in

I led him to the lounge area. I gave him beer and a glass of wine myself. They say people wine and dine , i guess Dikela and I were about to "Lunch and Dine"

comments for the next chapter

[04/03, 06:04] Mangulube : CHAPTER 37

.

.

.

Kwakhanya's perspective

I cooked simple food , spaghetti and meatballs with creamy spinach on the side. For dessert i served him cake with ice cream and ultramel custard.

Dikela was such a gentleman during our lunch , we both kept on exchanging hand gestures like touching of hands , thighs. It was nice man

me : I made this lunch just to say thank you . If i never met you , i wouldn't have know that i was never crazy

D : It was God's will. We have to thank God for all this because without his will we would have never met. I'm glad that God used me to help you find help

me : I guess Thank God

D : You look beautiful Khanya, i can't get over your beauty

me : thank you so much, you have said this for the 100th time now

He laughed.

D : kaloku Khanya into entle iyanconywa andina mona

- you have to compliment a beautiful thing, I'm not

jealous

me :you also look handsome

D: I try..

A knock disturbed out conversations.

me :i will go and check

I stood up and went to check. It was Xolisa he had flowers with him and had a Spar plastic bag with him

me : Ufuna ntoni apha

- what are you doing here

X : hey Khanya, i came too see you

He tried to look over my shoulder, luckily i was wearing heels so he couldn't see who was in the lounge area.

me : I'm busy

X : please , i want us to talk

me : no Xolisa , i have a guest come back another time

X : at least take these

he tried to give me the gifts

me : no, now leave

I slammed the door in front of his face before i got back to Dikela

me : Uhm... sorry about that it was just....

Xolisa came inside the house without my consent. I stood up, he looked at me with a very shocked face expression

X : uhm Hello sir sorry to disturb you, i just wanted to. speak to my wife real quick

me: Xolisa please leave, you are starting to annoy me.

Dikela raised his brow at me , i just looked at Xolisa who was acting like my man. He stood beside me and kissed my cheek. I did not have any energy to

fight him. Dikela looked at me like he was disappointed .

X :baby i got you these , and this for our son.

me: Xolis a man

D : no Khanya I'll leave, i can see that you guys have so much to discuss . We will see each other and sir it was nice to meet you

X : sure thing Bozza

Dikela shamefully walked out. I took the flowers from Xolis a and hit him with them

me :you are annoying!!!!

I was about to walk away, he pulled me gently and brought me closer to him. We stared in each others eyes , i could feel him breathe on my face. It was a moment of silence between the two of us, it was like the world stopped for a second . And slowly he cupped my face , we both slowly brought our faces towards each other and finally we KISSED. Our tongues intertwined with each other , it felt so right like nothing mattered at that time and then slowly he lifted me up , we kissed while he led us to the bedroom. Luckily it was the gues bedroom that was downstairs . He made me lie down on the bed and then he got on top of me and we kissed. We had pauses in between our kisses, stared at each other , smile and kiss again.

x : wait a minute

he took out the phone from his pocket.

x: siri play Remember me by Teeks

he referred to his phone and then the music started.

"I wish i had the strength

To tell you how i feel

I wish i was brave

Like the soldier in the battle field"

Xolisa smelt so good and that turned me on more ,
he slowly lifted my dress up and I helped him take it
off. We kissed while he took of my bra , every touch
felt so right. It brought back the old memories and
the music in the background. LORD HELP ME

"See my heart races

every time you are around

and i try to speak

but i can't seem to make a sound
I know if i walk away
I'll wonder what you would've said
And if you felt the same"

I was finally naked , I helped him take off his clothes
till he was left with Boxers. He played with my
boobs and i moaned softly. When last did i have
this feeling

x : I missed you

he said in a deep voice, i think he was just horny. I
didn't reply i just moaned and kissed him. Xolis a
handled my body with care, he kissed each and
every part of my body from top to bottom . He was
embrassing my body, looking at it like it was a work
of ART

" But if you don't its okay
I'll be right here waiting if you change your mind
I don't care how long it takes
I don't care about my pride
If it's a thous and years
Or a thous and more
I'll be waiting
And Darling all I ask
PLEASE REMEMBER ME"

Xolisa sat at the edge of the bed. I went down on my knees then opened my mouth and started by licking the pre cum on the head. I looked him in the eyes as i did so , he looked up and groaned in pleasure. I started sucking him, as if i was sucking a lollipop , my hand gently stroking him. I maintained eye contact as much as i could [A tip for the ladies everytime you give your man a blow job, look at him in the eyes as a sign that you know what you are

doing and you have confidence that you are doing well. It turns them on even more. Take a tip from your beautiful admin] I felt Xolis a 's dick getting bigger in my mouth, i spit saliva on it and stroked it looking at his eyes , then put it in my mouth again. I went even faster gagging on it, his balls tightened as i sucked him.

Slowly, i got up wiping my mouth while swallowing the cum. Unexpectedly he grabbed me by the neck and kissed me hard. Xolis a tightened the hold of my neck as we both kissed. It was sore but it turned me on my pussy was throbbing wanting his manhood inside already. He pushed me and i lay on the bed, i opened my white yellow thighs so that he could see his pussy , the pussy was his that time pls. He parted my pussy lips with his dick. I flinched

me : aaah yes

x : shit!!... fuck wait

he took the pillow and put it beneath my ass while pushing my legs on my chest. He positioned

himself as he pushed through my wetness. My pussy opened as he pushed his hardness inside. I closed my eyes and bit my lower lip before moaning softly. He pushed more of that thick dick inside me, I moved as he dug deeper

me : ouch.. aah

he stopped and looked at me, I nodded as a sign of consent. Consent is very important to Xolisa, he never does something that you aren't comfortable with. Xolisa pushed my legs over my shoulders gaining more access to my pussy, he started stroking a little fast sinking his entire length inside. I screamed, he slid out the dick and looked at me with a smirk on his face. He slid into my pussy again, I flinched and he dug deeper into my tiny hole. He began moving his waist, thrusting into me with deep strokes. I felt him stretch beyond limit so that I could accommodate him nicely. I looked at him as he pounded into me with deep thrusts that came harder and harder. Each thrust felt so good as he fucked me, my flaps clamping him with each thrust.

He put his hand on my throat , choking me. My pussy tightened around his dick clamping him even more. He then slid out his dick and put it in again letting out series of farts from my pussy as he continued to fuck me. His dick went in harder on me , i tried moving back his dick was too much to take

x : baby... stay with me please... fuck i love you...

he groaned as he pushed himself deeper into me, i helped him. by moaning softly with screams here and there. He curved his back giving me harder strokes. He kissed my neck whispering sweet things in my ears and then he quickly jumped and released his cum on my stomach. He turned me so that he could get full access of my ass , he made me lay my chest down and lift my ass up. I obeyed his command and without notice he slammed into my. pussy, i whimpered

me : ah fuck xolis a... yesss baby... yes right there

he held my waist as he tapped the right spot on my pussy. He thrust into me deeper from the back and i enjoyed every single moment of it till we both came at the same time. My whole body started shaking including my legs , he laughed hitting ass.

x : YESS baby girl , only I can get you a orgasm.
come tp daddy

I was shaking , sweating. I sat on top of Xolisa , he held my waist and slowly made me sit on his dick. I could feel it on my stomach

me. : baby.. aaahh... fuck this is so good

I lay my whole body on top of his upper body and he. fucked me from beneath. I kept on screaming his name with moans in between. It didn't take long till he came and when we were done , i moved and

slept next to him.

I put my head on his chest , on the background THE LINE BY DVSN was playing which was describing exactly what Xolisa and I were going through. He kissed my temple

x : this is the last thing you want to hear but i love you.

me : i love you too

I said what i was feeling from the depths of my heart.

40 comments for the next chapter

[04/03, 06:05] Mangulube : CHAPTER 38

.

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

I was now laying my head on Xolisa' s chest while he played with my hair. Eversince we told each other we love each other we kept silence for a while . So i broke the silence

me : You've broken my heart when you left me when I was pregnant with your son, I kept on hoping that you would come back. I had so much plans for the both of us and our baby , i wanted us to be together during my pregnancy , go to pregnancy scans together and finally for you to be there when I give birth. Then you broke my heart even more when you got my ex best friend who is my enemy now pregnant then you proposed to her. You have broken my heart many times and I forgave you without

telling you but my heart still yearns for you, for your love , everything about you. I love you Xolisa i don't want to lie , i love you from the depths of my heart...

he kissed me as i tried to continue with what i wanted to say .

X : Kwakhanya, I need you to understand that I broke up and left you with King because I love you. I sacrificed my love for you so that I can save your life together with u King. Sthandwa sam , I'm not making excuses for what I did , once day you will understand and when you do understand you will know how much I love you and my son. About Siphe, I honestly don't know how i fell in love with her but it happened . Since yesterday, All that i had felt for , the love everything just overwhelmed me and my heart told me to try and get you back.

me : Xolisa don't get me wrong , I never said I wanted you back , i was just telling you what I felt

from the inside. Don't leave your wife for me, i do not want to be the reason for someone else's tears.

Xolisa sat up and made me look at him, he held both my hands . I looked at him shyly .

X : Kwakhanya let me prove my love for you , let me prove that I want you back, let me prove to you that only you and Kumkani matter mostly in my life

me : I'm not much of a believer , Let actions speak louder than words.

He laughed

X: you will see soon.

Xolisa and I continued to talk till it was like, we

weren't really looking at the time. We were shocked when we saw it was dark outside

X : we've been here for a while ne

me : not even a while, hours . From past 12 till 18:00 , having sex each time we get. Phof you thrusting into me every chance you get

X :khaze oko'gqibela

- come, one last time

I laughed getting out of bed

me : No thank you, I've released alot of cum for one day.

We both laughed , he got out of bed and wore his

clothes , i just wore the pink gown that was on the closet.

me : I don't think anyone is home. Come let's go

X : wait my car keys

He took his car keys together with his leather jacket. I opened the door , The whole family including the girls (Lelona and Luhlelunje) were at the dining room having dinner. They all looked at me when i came out with a messy weave, seconds later Xolis a came out of them room shocked to see them, everyone was shocked left right and center. Xolis a cleared his throat

X : molweni

- greetings

Lusanda and them also cleared their throats before greeting back

them : hi, hello.

King : Daddy

King ran up to him and gave him a hug , Seconds later King went back to the table. I led Xolis outside

me : that was awkward

x : tell me about it , goodnight i enjoyed spending my time with you

I blushed.

me : i also enjoyed spending time with you , bye.

I watched him as he walked to his car, when he was finally in he waved goodbye and off he went. Now i had to face the family and I'm sure they will want answers. They looked at me as I walked in...

me : uhm... I will be taking a shower

Lulu : No love, please join us I'm sure you are hungry

I went to take a seat at the table.

Lelo : mhhh hay mama so it's official

me : what's official guys?

Lunje : You and Dad , you don't have to hide it from us

me : nothing is happening between me and Xolis a. He was just helping me with my Business plan, i want to start a logistics company

Loyiso : ndayazi ne Logistics Company(SACARSM)
- I know logistics companies

We all laughed

me : Can I please enjoy my dinner without being asked about my baby daddy!!

Lunje : Whatever happened in that guest room or , whatever was talked in that room I'm glad it happened. Finally I have a reason to be happy in this miserable life of mines

I laughed

me : I will act like you never said anything.

Wednesday Morning Dikela Fetched Kumkani and I early in the morning . He had let me know prior the day we were supposed to go to his mom that he will be taking us there. I was requested to wear a white dress and a doek, I did as I was told

me : Goodmorning

D : Goodmorning , hello King

King : Hello

me : thank you for offering to take us to your mom

I said as I got into the car

D : it's no Big deal , this is for you

He gave me a Mac Donald Cheese burger with Coffee , he gave King the same but with a milk shake

me : this is so nice of you. Thank you Dikela

D : it's always a pleasure to serve Kendrick Lamar' s sister.

I laughed so hard. And off we went to Uitenhage. The drive wasn't long, because u Dikela said I can connect my phone and we can listen to music. We

finally got to the house and we exchanged greetings with his mother .

Ma : First I'm going to light up some candles in that room over there and I'm going to wash you while praying for you so that you can remove the dark clouds over your life. Dikela will wash King and Pray for him. When we are done we will give you a necklace for protection , you and King. When we are done with all this I will tell you the whole reason as to why your life has been held back do you understand?

me :yes i do ma.

Ma did her things, i went to the other room and he prayed for me while washing my whole body from top to. bottom till we were done. After the bath I felt light weight , she ordered me to not dry myself, i must wear my clothes while I'm still wet and I did so. When we got tp the lounge Dikela was done with

King and he was asleep they explained to me that when the darkness was removed from him his body became weak as a result of falling asleep. Dikela had already given him his necklace and Ma gave me my one. Dikela excused himself and went out, so that Ma can talk to me

Ma : This had nothing to do with you, A long time ago Xolisas great grand father inherited a mermaid from his father. They used the mermaid for wealth and protection. It was said the mermaid will take your first born child and then your second born will inherit it from you. Xolisas was forced to marry the mermaid and he vowed to give it his first child, he met you fell in love with you and told himself there was no way he was going to break your heart by killing your son so he denied the child and the mermaid believed that King wasn't his son. Xolisas 's mother decided to take matters into her own hands by involving your ex best friend. She knew y'all are enemies so she proposed to her to leave her husband and marry Xolisas she is gonna

get money and the bonus was to make you crazy. They used Muthi to make Xolisa fall in love with Her and they made you go crazy every time you see Xolisa. Ever since I gave you that bracelet their evil powers are no match for the grace of God. No matter what happens now it will not affect you or your marriage

me : marriage??

ma : let me finish , the mermaid is now Siphesihle's and is no longer going to bother you or your family. Keep praying and trust your Lord. Xolisa's mom and family will get what they deserve I promise you.

I was in tears , she comforted me for a while. I texted Xolisa my location and he said he was coming. I gave Dikela 's mother the money and she thanked me , i. called Dikela outside

me : about yesterday...

D : it's okay

me : I'm sorry , if you had any feelings for me I'm sorry

D : Kwakhanya relax. You have to know that not everyone will come at you and want to get under your panties. I'm a nice guy and i never wanted to persue a romantic relationship with you but friends hip. You are a nice person and I would really love to be your friend nothing more or less

I hugged him

me : Thank you for this

Xolisa arrived and he took King

Ma : Xolisa come here

He went to her. By force Ma made him wear the necklace and told him to never take it off It was for protection. Xolisa just said Okay. We said our Goodbyes and off we went.

me : Xolisa I understand and I love you so so much. Thank you for saving my life and King. I understand baby

I started crying, he stopped the car and we kissed.

X : I will do anything for you baby

me : What you did for us....

X : ssshhhh i did what i had to do , let's go for a vacation

me : what??!! when

X : now , we will buy all the necessary things there. Just you , King and I. Spend time together

me :Okay, let's go

He cupped my face before kissing me. We looked at King who was fast asleep at the backseat , looked at each other smiled and held each other's hands, Xolis as free hand on mine and the other he drove with it. Off we went to Cape Town to have a little private time as family.

.

Give thanks to Thembisa Ndamane II for making sure you get a insert today

45 comments for the next chapter

[04/03, 06:05] Mangulube : CHAPTER 39

SEMI - FINALE

.

.

.

Siphe' s perspective

I was with my wedding planner Mary - Anne . Xolis a hired her since i was indecisive with what i wanted for my wedding .

Mary - Anne : Where is your husband , his

groomsman are here for their fitting. He's been unavailable the whole week what is going on

Xolisa was embarrassing me! fuck

me : uhm... I'll call and find out where he is .

I stepped out of the room to the bathroom and started dialing his number . It ringed for a while and finally he answered

me : Xolisa where the hell are you, undijongisa ngabantu

X : yoh khame joe

- just wait bro

me : Xolisa!!!

X: Sipe... don't call me i will call you. See you Saturday

He hung up on me. How dare he ! we are suppose to spend most of our time together especially now since our wedding date is almost here. I went back to where the grooms man and the wedding planner were.

me : Xolisa is Held up a bit, he said we should continue without him

Them : Okay

So we continued with our fittings, after the fittings we went for cake tasting and food tasting. Finally the day ended, I went to my inlaws house.

me : Ma , Xolisa is slowly loosing feelings for me. I really thought he we will get better when our wedding date is closer but instead he is slips through my fingers. Imagine what he said ma??? he said i must not call him, he will call me!Xolisa is testing my patience

Ma : Siphe calm down, stop stressing it will affect the baby. J ust let Xolisa be , you know how he is. If you keep on nagging him, he will for sure leave you. Believe me. Come help me dish up dinner for the family

I reluctantly went to the kitchen with her, I don't understand why all of the sudden she is not taking part in whatever i was saying or even come up with solutions.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

We checked in at the Pepperclub Hotel in Cape Town , it is rated 5 stars and that is why we chose it .

X : are you good?

He asked me as I threw myself on the bed.

me :I'm just exhausted , I'm sure Kumkani is hungry can you get us some food please

X :Okay , wake Kumkani up and go take a warm bath with him You guys will feel so much better after the bath and your food will be ready

I kissed his lips once.

me : Thank you , vuka King

- wake up King

He started crying. I put him on my chest , What Dikelas mom did to him just wore him off , my baby was tired almost the whole day. I kissed him , i then took off his clothes and led us both to. the warm bath Xolisa had set for us . One thing about Xolisa, he is very romantic , he just knows what pleases a woman and that is what I've noticed about him from the time we started dating. He never waits for special occasions in order to spoil you , if he feels like it he will. He would. literally send you money and say, i just felt like you looked beautiful today so you deserve money for that. And the list goes on , I just appreciate him.

X : You and King just relax and I will get us some food, i. do not want hotel food shame

i. laughed

me : us , i would love some prawns, fries, burger,
pizza and ice cream

King : I want Ice cream too

Me : yoh ubuyile uboy

- the boy is back

we all laughed

X : I will buy everything , you guys are confusing
me

With that said he left. It was a great bonding
session with my son when we took a bath together.
For the first time in a long time ,I. got the chance to

do the skin to skin thing with my son, apparently you bond with your child like that. Within a few minutes we were out, i lotioned him then myself. When were done , he wore what he was wearing before we got there and I wore the white robe. And indeed Xolis a kept his promise that by the time we are done our food will be ready. He made a little cute semi picnic thingy.

me : this is beautiful babe

X : all your favorites my love and all. your favorites
King

King just went straight to the cake within a split of a second his face was covered with cream.

Me : Kumkani. Lamar nzoku betha!!

- i will give you a hidding

X : leave the Child Khanya. , come

He made me sit on top of him , King was across us eating all the goodies bought for him.

X : Look at how happy Kumkani is baby , look at us , look at us love. Don't we look good together.

I just smiled

X : We deserve to give this family thing a chance ,
King

King : Mmm???

X : say, dad loves mom

King : andfuni mna

- i don't want to

He carried on eating his food, we just laughed at him.

X :leave this one but see the bigger picture my love

me : I would really love to do this family thing with you and King. I really love you Xolisa and I hope we will make it. You have proven to me how much you would do when it comes to Kumkani and I , i will forever be grateful

Thank you for loving me when I wasn't a good person, you changed me to be a good person , I was very selfish before i met you. I thought everything revolved around Money but you taught me the importance of family and you taught me love. True love, love that is Kind and soft like a marshmallow. Thank you for that

X : I would do anything for you and Kumkani,
Always remember that okay???

I kissed him quickly so that King could not see us .

me : Okay. Now let's eat

X : I will. only eat these , the rest are for you guys

Xolisa took almost the whole meat guys, the
chicken, lamb and pork.

me :you love food hays uka

X : I love you more

I just giggled. Our Cape Town family vacation. We even took a decision that we want to move to Cape Town permanently. I texted Siphe that King and I are safe and that she should not worry about a thing. The next morning, we woke up and went to the mall and bought ourselves clothes and all that we needed, when we were done we went to the Table Mountain just to take pictures, we spent our whole vacation visiting game reserves and we even went to Robben Island. I feel for our baby girl Luhlelunje and Lelona for not joining us since they are part of the family. We will be definitely be taking them to Durban month end then later we will be going to Sandton. I love it so much here

I took a picture of King Playing in the Sand, Xolisa's hand on my thigh and posted on Instagram for the first time in 5 years and captioned " Nothing feels better than this " It got 10k likes within 1 minute and 200 comments, some were asking who is the mysterious guy, I ignored them. They will all find out soon

.

.

Lusanda ' a perspective

I screamed when I saw Kwakhanya' s picture on Instagram. A man wearing a Rolex watch, hand on her yellow thick thighs and King playing in the sand. i was so. happy for her. Lelo , Lunje and Lloyd came to see what i was screaming at. I showed them

Lunje : THIS IS MY FATHER'S HAND!!!!

Lelo : OMG SIS I'M CRYING!!!

Lunje : I'm so. happy my heart is beating fast

Lloyd : Khanya and Xolis a. Hehehe

Me : This is so beautiful ninani. Khanya deserves all of this and please guys let's not disturb their time alone. We will ask all questions when they come back

Lunje : i can't contain my excitement, mom where's your wine

me : Lunje drink wine outside this yard not in front of me please my baby.

They laughed at me

Loyiso : Yeka abantwana. They are old enough

Just then i received a call from Siphe. She was crying

me. : sisi

Siphe : He doesn't love me mntase , he has been distant

. Xolisa was not available for all the wedding arrangements

me : ow I'm sorry sisi

Siphe : he said I should not call him, he will call me and that he will see me on Saturday. Whatever he never shows up

me :mntase sukhebeka kaloku. You Xolisa ' s line of work maybe he went to a heist.

Siphe : maybe. Goodbye ke mntase

Me : Sharp ke sisi

I dropped the call, andizingeni mnatakabawo. I know she is my cousin but I'm not getting involved shame , whatever happens , happens.

Lelona' s perspective

Lunje and I were busy with our assignments

me :I did the pregnancy test ke mntase and it was negative. So I'm not pregnant

Lunje : I'm glad mntase

I smiled , I'm nowhere near ready to have a baby

30 comments for the next chapter [I won't be

posting tomorrow till Friday unless someone sponsors a chapter]

[04/03, 06:06] Mangulube : EPILOGUE

.

.

.

Kwakhanya ' s perspective

Saturday Morning we woke up at Summerstrand Hotel, we drove back from Cape Town on Friday at night. Xolisa said he needed us to do something here in PE so we had to come back with him. He woke up early in the morning and kissed u Kumkani and I goodbye and left , as we were having breakfast he called me

me : hey babe

X : Baby listen , come to my house wena no King at
1. My house at New Brighton okay? bring that long
weave of yours

me : i have a lot of long weaves

X : The one that is long up to your lower ass.

I laughed

me : Okay the curly one?

X : that's it! I'm still quite bit busy , I'll see you in a
few hours

me :okay babe.

I dropped the call and quickly washed King and i made him wear his black jeans with a white shirt and white nike sneakers . My baby looked very beautiful shame , i was about to take a bath when i heard someone knocking at the door. I went to go and check

me :hi

them : we are sent by Xolisa can we come in

it was two ladies , i let them in

lady 1 : have you taken a bath?

me : i was about to shower right now

lady 2 : go and take a bath when you are done ,

come to us we are going to be doing your hair and make up

me : O - k - a - y

I decided to go with the flow since Xolisa called me prior these ladies came to me that he had a special thing planned for us.

.

.

Siphesihle' s perspective

I woke up feeling sad, even though it was my wedding day. I got up and went to look at myself in the mirror , i brushed my belly. I hate to say this but i had regrets , greed and the hatred I had for khanya got the better of me , getting married to a man that doesn't love me is the worst. I thought about my

loving husband , he never hurt my feelings , he loved me each day and every minute . I dragged myself to the ensuit and rinsed my face before brushing my teeth. I went downstairs when i was done , everyone was busy

me : molweni

- greetings

them :hello

mom : mntana utheni na waqumba ngeminu yakho yomts hato

- my child, what's with the sad face on your wedding day

me : it's nothing ma

aunt : be honest

me : nothing

mom : okay ke , kxanimnike ukutya kwakhe
abakhaphi bakho bathe bazofika ngok nge half 7

- give her breakfast , the brides maids are coming at
half 7

I ate my breakfast , Xolis a walked in holding flowers
. My heart jumped, i looked at him

X : its such a beautiful day!

me : baby! i. thought you weren't coming

he came to me and gave me a brief hug

x : i wouldn't miss this day for anything. I got you these

he gave me flowers and a box of chocolates, i looked at my mom and she was smiling

me : enkosi

i was suddenly in a good mood, Xolis a said he had to go and look handsome for the wedding , he seemed very excited and that gave me hope that maybe he did love me judging by the way he was excited for the wedding

.

.

Kwakhanya 's perspective

Lady 1 : you can look at yourself in the mirror now

I turned my chair and looked at myself , i looked so beautiful. I thanked the ladies and they left , i took a picture and sent it to Xolisa . He sent me thousands of stickers telling me how beautiful i look and he can't wait to see me this afternoon. Geysler came with a limousine to the hotel and asked for me to get in with King, we are needed somewhere. This day was getting weird but i did as i was told wethu. We arrived at a guesthouse in Linkside , other ladies were there

lady 1 : please take a seat

i took a seat , they did my nails and king was busy with my phone playing games. When the ladies were done, i looked at the nails they were so beautiful shame.

lady 2 : Khanya please follow me

I followed him to the other room . When we got there the first thing i saw was a wedding dress. what!!???????? it was so beautiful , it was a ball gown that had cristals , more like a Cinderella dress

me : what's this

Lady : boss said you should wear it , you're getting married in a few minutes

me : what!!????

i was confused , i rushed to take my phone from king and called him

x : mamas

me : what wedding Xolis a

x : baby i told you, we are getting married today njena. Please don't debate with me , dress up and when you are done come and marry the man you love. and oh check the left drawer i have a surprise for you, bye for now mrs makabana

he hung up, i didn't help but blush at what he said. I quickly went to check the left drawer , i took the small box and opened it. WHAT!!!????? another car??? BMW M5 how can i not love this man. No I'm definitely marrying him

me : ladies fix me please , I'm about to marry the man of my dreams

they laughed and helped me . Soon i was done, i looked at myself at the mirror i was so beautiful. I

looked like a QUEEN.

lady : now to finish your look

she gave me a diamond crown. I cried guys, i looked so beautiful Xolis a just knows what i love and what will suit me. Geys er fetched my son and I, we were taken to St Francis , the wedding venue, i was told to stay at the room for a while and i did what i was told.

.

.

NARRATED

PERFECT by Ed sheren and Beyoncé played as Siphe walked in the aisle, her uncle was walking with her. She was wearing a mermaid dress, her baby bump was visible and she looked beautiful in

it , Xolisa looked at her and saw no difference between her wearing a wedding dress and pyjamas. The guests stood up , some thought she was beautiful and some said she wasn't that beautiful.

Xolisa smiled when Siphe finally got to him , he couldn't wait for khanya to walk in. He wondered what she looked like, he was pretty sure that she would be very beautiful as per usual.

At the room , the lady came in and Khanya stood up she knew it was time for her to go. She took her bouquet of flowers and King walked next to her. She exhaled

Siphe was having mixed emotions , she couldn't believe that she was finally going to marry Xolisa. Her heart was at ease because Xolisa looked happy . The pastor preached , she just couldn't wait till he says they must say the wedding vows

Suddenly got shots went on and everyone screamed , Siphe cried and hid behind Xolisa who was so relaxed because he knew what was going on. A few minutes later BEST PART by Daniel Ceaser and H. E. R played , everyone was confused. Kwakhanya walked in looking like a real bride , everyone was amazed , some screamed and Siphe was just shocked blinking rapidly not believing her eyes. She just couldn't deny Khanyas beauty, she looked really beautiful, she looked at herself then back at Khanya and realized there was no competition .

Khanya' s heart was beating out of proportion , walking slowly literally shaking. She finally reached the podium and asked for the mic

Khanya : Well what's a wedding without a real bride.

everyone one laughed , Siphe just cried and ran out ,
Xolisa ' s mom followed her out and the rest just
focused on the beautiful couple that stood before
them.

.

.

Khanya' s perspective

Pastor : now for the vows, have you written
something or

X : I will saying what i feel from the depths of my
heart

me : me too

everyone : ncoooooo

X:I take you as my wife. To have and to hold, till death do us apart. I give you my hand to be your kin and your love, Loving what i know of you and trusting what i yet don't know. I give you my hand, my love and i give you myself, the good , the bad and the yet to come. Today surrounded by all loved ones I choose you to be my wife. I am proud to be your husband and to join my life with yours. I vow to support you, inspire you and love you always...

Xolis'a's voice started breaking , he was trying so hard to not cry he kept looking up trying to hold his tears . i Couldn't help but cry

X :I will be by your side for better or worse, in sickness and health, for RICH AND RICHER coz we won't be poor

Everyone laughed including us

X: You are my one and only today and everyday .
My love i give you this ring. Wear it with love and joy.
I choose you to be mine. I choose you to be my wife
to have and to hold, from this day foward. I pledge
you my faithfulness to show you the same kind of
love Christ showed the church when he died . In his
sight we shall be one. I love you so much
Kwakhanya thank you for giving me life which is our
son Kumkani, i love you forever.

He made me wear the ring , i was in tears, so was
he and everyone

Me: You are my pers on, my inspiration, my love and
my every thing. i cannot wait to spend a lifetime
loving you. I vow to expres s my love for you as
often i can breathe each breath. As i spent my life
looking for my other other half, i knew it was you the
moment i laid my eyes on you

Xolis a raised his eye brow, i just laughed and continued

me :I promise that every kiss will be filled with more love than the last. I vow to cherish you, devote my life to you and always be true. Let's build a home, a life and a family from our bond of true love and our vows stick together through all life challenges. Today you will be my husband, but we will be soulmates forever. Our love withstands our flaws, our imperfections and shortcomings because our love cherishes and love the good in each other. You will never want for anything in this life as long as you love me as i will love you.

I slid the ring in his finger while in tears, his eyes were also red due to crying

Pastor:That was very beautiful . I know pronounce you as husband and wife. You may share your first kiss as a married couple

Xolisa and I looked at each other before kissing, everyone clapped their hands and just like that it was all done. I got married to the man of my dreams, a person i didn't expect to fall inlove with. Together we brought Kumkani to this world and we will be bringing more lives starting tonight hopefully.

I AM KWAKHANYA HIS ONE TRUE LOVE, and this was my story.

. THE END!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!